

# **Monarch: The New Phoenix Program II**

## **Introduction: The New Phoenix Program**

### **I Human Radiation Experiments**

### **II MKULTRA**

### **III MONARCH**

### **IV Cults and Cover Up**

### **V Cointelpro and Phoenix Program**

### **VI Aquino and Alexanders' New Phoenix Program**

### **VII Mind War**

### **VIII The Targeted Individuals**

### **IX The Law**

### **X The Pleas (30 letters)**

### **XI Science of the Virtual Gulag**

### **XII Bibliography**

## **Introduction: The New Phoenix Program**

Even though he is “retired” **Col. John B. Alexander** still works today at Los Alamos National Laboratory in a capacity that is not clearly defined, as does NSA General **Michael Aquino**. Both personalities have done extensive study of the application of nonlethal weapons (ELF) to attacking the populations and armed forces of enemy nations. Whether these terrible weapons that were supposed to be turned against our implacable enemies, have instead been turned against our own people, is very difficult to prove, given the nature of the weapons involved. Thousands of American citizens have been publically claiming for years that they are under attack from directed energy weapons that attack their physical bodies, and their central nervous systems. Hundreds of websites have sprung up on the internet and these distraught and tormented people have banded together in numerous groups seeking redress and relief from their elected representatives. They have brought legal cases to trial in both the United States and in international forums on human rights. Human rights activists have been besieged by them for help, but all such petitions, and court cases have run up against the problem of a lack of physical evidence. The entire judicial system is built upon the concept of physical evidence and people who are being attacked with invisible bullets are left with none. The few instances of physical evidence within their grasp are easily countered by the government and can be suppressed or

confiscated merely by going before a judge and repeating the most abused phrase in the English language. "This is a matter of national security". All physical evidence, paper trails, all crimes, foreign and domestic, are obscured in secrecy by hiding behind the system of classification and public lies. It must be remembered that the Human Radiation Experiments began in 1943 and became public knowledge only when the government ALLOWED it to be released to the public in 1995, and this was ostensibly to exonerate the guilty and to placate the victims. It is with this in mind that you should look at the extensive circumstantial evidence cited below. The US government has a long history of experimenting on human beings, not just the radiation studies, but many different programs of experimentation on unknowing and unwilling human beings. In every instance these "conspiracies" were able to be carried on more or less in public for decades without serious challenge. The Tuskegee Syphilis Study was one such well known example of a terminal experiment on a large group of unknowing human test subjects. Hundreds of African American men who had become infected with Syphilis were allowed to die a slow and terrible death so that the pathology of the disease could be better understood. These men suffered horribly for decades, eventually going blind and then insane. The men also passed their illness on to countless other innocent people unnecessarily. The scientific results were written up and published in the most prestigious medical journals in the country by the most pre-eminent names in medicine. This state of affairs continued from the 1930's until the 1970's before one single protest was lodged by a medical professional. In the end this well known crime of Tuskegee was also papered over and a few people were given paltry settlements and no one was punished.

MKULTRA mind control experiments began at the end of WWII and then became public in the 1970's, however imperfectly, and went "black" again because of Senate hearings, but these experiments have continued to this day. The only reason that MKULTRA was ever brought into the light of day was that a dissident group stole government documents and released them to the press, which initially refused to publish them. The MKULTRA archive was destroyed because of the seriousness of the crimes perpetrated by the intelligence communities. If it became public knowledge that the intelligence agencies had allowed Nazi war criminals to experiment upon American citizens, including children, and then replicated these techniques themselves, the damage to their reputation could never be undone. The only aspects of CIA criminal activity in general, or MKULTRA in particular, that the intelligence community ever admitted to were the ones that were already public, or details that had very little to do with the current capabilities of mind control weapons and techniques. Microwave weapons and remote influence of the human central nervous system are the crown jewels of the intelligence community. It should be noted that documents dating from WWI such as the formula for invisible ink are still classified and that no serious secrets have ever been, or ever will be, willingly divulged. What did become public was only the tip of the iceberg. Mind control techniques and related technology work. Human beings can be made vulnerable to manipulation and can be used unknowingly in intelligence operations. The technology that evolved is very powerful, in fact it is the ultimate weapon, and the penalty for revealing these secrets is false imprisonment and assassination.

For any new weapons system it has always, ALWAYS, been necessary to test it on human subjects to refine and perfect the weapon, whether chemical, biological, nuclear, or in this case microwave and radio frequency radiation weapons. Human beings have been used to perfect nuclear, chemical, and biological weapons by both the United States and its enemies. These experiments have historically been carried out both in times of war and in peace time. The only proof of human beings ever being used as experimental subjects to develop microwave "nonlethal" weapons was captured from the Japanese at the end of WWII. Their civilian

scientists had used prisoners of war in the laboratory. The P.O.W.'s were cooked to death through microwave heating in terminal experiments. To obscure the truth the scientists referred to the test subjects as monkeys in their lab notebooks. The truth only emerged because Japan was a defeated power and their biological, chemical, and microwave weapons programs were confiscated by the US Navy. To illustrate how it is especially necessary to use human test subjects we will examine one facet of the arsenal of these “nonlethal” weapons. **Cyclotron resonance** refers to the ability to resonate or “spin” small particles with a given resonance frequency. Military doctrine for nonlethal weapons in this area is as follows. Initially enemy armies or populations can be exposed to (sprayed with) a very small amount of chemical or biological agent. The quantity of chemical or biological agent used may be so small as to be virtually undetectable. Following exposure the enemy population may be targeted with microwave or radio frequency radiation in the exact resonance frequency of the chemical or biological agent used. The toxic agent will begin to resonate or spin and will react with much greater speed or activity within the bodies of the target population, similar to the behavior of enzymes that make life possible. This greater reactivity may be millions of times greater than normal and would behave as if the person had been given a massive dose of chemical or biological agent...enough in fact to cause death. Cyclotron resonance of chemical and biological agents allows entire armies or populations to be destroyed with only minute amounts of the agent in their bodies if they are attacked with “nonlethal” microwave weapons afterwards. It will be impossible to develop and deploy such a weapon without first testing it on human beings. These tests are actually being done on American citizens in their own homes. I have personally met a family of four in Sacramento, California who are being targeted in just such a manner. Their house is bombarded with microwave energy and they are being purposefully exposed to a chemical or biological agent in order to perfect this weapons technology. This is just one aspect of the nonlethal weapons testing that is being done on several thousand people across the country.

The case for proving that these crimes against humanity are happening to several thousand American citizens rests on seven facts that are put forth in this book. First, it is an historical fact that human beings have been used against their will as experimental subjects by the United States government in the past and that these crimes continued for decades without interruption or detection by the general public. Many of these various programs that used human beings as guinea pigs were carried on, as in the case of Tuskegee, virtually in the open. Besides the human radiation experiments on civilians and armed forces personnel, it is an historical fact that the government funded MKULTRA mind control experiments for decades using Nazi war criminals and American scientists in an effort to perfect mind control as the ultimate weapon. Second, ALL new weapons systems MUST be tested on human subjects in order that they be perfected, especially nonlethal microwave and radio frequency radiation weapons. This is the history of nuclear, chemical, and biological warfare, and all weapons systems that predate them. Third, the body of unclassified scientific research by American and Russian scientists exists (including patents) in sufficient detail to prove that these weapons do exist. The documented Russian directed energy weapons program included attacks on the US embassy that killed the US ambassador and a USSR program that targeted internal dissidents with anti-personnel microwave weapons, such that they might “give their will over to some superior outside force”. Fourth, there is a history of prior criminal behavior against progressive groups, criminal acts perpetrated by the US intelligence agencies that date back to the 1950's and continue to this day. These criminal operations exemplified by Cointelpro have adopted counterinsurgency warfare

techniques that included assassination and forced suicide as a primary tactic against individual American citizens to stop mass movements from forming or to stop progressive groups from successfully advocating for social change in a lawful manner. Fifth, US military doctrine is highly evolved on the subject of nonlethal weapons. These weapons have been fielded and used in warfare for decades but their use has remained classified. The nonlethal weapons systems that the public is aware of are only those systems that are the most benign in nature and will not create a public backlash. The use of the more sinister "nonlethal" weapons remains classified, though they are alluded to under such terms as soft kill, in numerous papers by military professionals. The military doctrine papers were covered in the first book (Monarch I) and will be touched on briefly here. This existing military doctrine is voluminous and highly evolved, dating back to the 1970's. Sixth, Col. John B. Alexander has implicated himself in these crimes in his interview in the Washington Post where he states, "Until recently, anything that smacked of [mind control] was extremely dangerous" because Congress would simply take the money away, he said. "there were some abuses that took place," but "I would argue we threw the baby out with the bath water." "It's interesting, that it's coming back," Alexander observed. While Alexander scoffs at the notion that he is somehow part of an elaborate plot to control people's minds, he acknowledges support for learning how to tap into a potential enemy's brain. The dilemma of the war on terrorism, he notes, is that it never ends. So what do you do with enemies, such as those at Guantanamo: keep them there forever? That's impractical. Behavior modification could be an alternative, he says. "Maybe I can fix you, or electronically neuter you, so it's safe to release you into society, so you won't come back and kill me," Alexander says. It's only a matter of time before technology allows that scenario to come true, he continues. "We're now getting to where we can do that." "Where does that fall in the ethics spectrum? That's a really tough question." If Col Alexander had openly admitted this program he could have been prosecuted for divulging state secrets or assassinated as an example to others. His statements that mind control programs are in operation add up to a tacit admission that what he says may happen in the future is actually happening now.

Seventh, there is a population of credible witnesses who are proclaiming loudly that they are under attack and are being used as human experimental subjects against their will in terminal experiments, that is experiments that end in the death of the human subject. I have personally met with over 200 of these people and have found them to be credible. The degree of torture and human suffering they are living under is unimaginable to those who have not been attacked in this manner. The authorities and Congressional representatives have remained largely indifferent to their suffering, yet this current state of affairs may not last. In order to conceal crimes and confuse justice it is standard practice for US government mind control programs to use many different names and to change names often. To avoid confusion all the dozens of mind control programs that began about 1945 until the 1960-1970 era shall be referred to collectively as MKULTRA. Typically these programs of many names took place in government and private laboratories and generally had an emphasis on the use of LSD, trauma, and other techniques to break down the human mind in order to control it. The term MONARCH used here shall refer to the program(s) that came after MKULTRA. Typically these programs have taken place outside of the laboratory and have an emphasis on the use of microwave and radio frequency radiation to inflict trauma and affect the human central nervous system. The term MONARCH shall encompass not only the program of mind control aimed at a few thousand Americans, but the political infiltration and counter-insurgency program waged against constitutional authority by the US intelligence agencies. The first 24 pages following this introduction are a brief reprise of

the first book, Monarch I, followed by an explanation of gang stalking and electronic harassment, then a look at the population of targeted individuals (TI's) and a detailed examination of a number of their case studies. Letters from human rights advocates, TI organizations fighting these war crimes, and letters from the TI's themselves have been included.

## **I HUMAN RADIATION EXPERIMENTS:**

Human experimentation by the US government on its citizens goes back over 60 years beginning with the human radiation experiments. Thousands of people were unknowingly either injected with plutonium, given radioactive tracer solutions to drink, or subjected to total body irradiation. These experiments were designed to answer the questions such as how much radiation will kill a man, how radiation behaves in the human body, and how to measure an exposure after the fact. These experiments were carried out in hospitals, prisons, orphanages, and mental facilities. The subjects were people of all races, men, women, children, and children in the womb. Most unknowing human subjects were people who could not fight back. The mentally handicapped, orphans, prisoners, hospital patients, children, and citizens from lower socio-economic brackets. More than 200,000 American soldiers were purposefully exposed in above ground atomic tests. Documents show that the military knew that in order to get realistic scientific results it was necessary to expose at least 10,000 men to harmful levels of radiation. American soldiers were under military discipline and could not object to being used in this manner. These tests went on far longer than necessary to answer the questions they were designed to answer. From the beginning there were serious flaws in the science. The scientists who injected plutonium into civilians used plutonium citrate which is shed in the urine. Nuclear explosions give off plutonium nitrate that collects in the bones and lungs and is not shed in the urine. For decades the soldiers used as human guinea pigs were tested by collecting their urine. The testing of urine would not show the true amount of radiation the soldiers had been exposed to. The scientists had botched the tests and all the human suffering and deaths were, in the end, for nothing. Decades after the tests the sick and dying American soldiers joined together in groups such as The Atomic Veterans to demand compensation for the years of morbidity and mortality inflicted upon them and their families by this criminal experimentation. The government stalled their claims by contracting with government friendly corporations (SAIC) and labs that supplied scientific studies that claimed insufficient proof of harm from radiation exposures. The strategy the government employed was to wait decades until the soldiers had died off from cancer and related diseases. In 1988 Congress waived the rules and gave veterans dying of cancer the benefit of the doubt but by then most of the veterans were dead. These human experimental studies were successfully kept secret from the public until the 1990's, despite the fact that hundreds of thousands of American citizens were used as human guinea pigs by hundreds of scientists and government employees in military and private labs. President Clinton allowed the DOE to open their files and make public the classified documents on human radiation testing. The President's Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments held hearings in March, 1995 and allowed victims to testify. The report they produced was largely a whitewash of the crimes committed. No scientist or government employee was prosecuted or punished in any way. The public institutions involved were allowed to claim that the victims had given their informed consent, which was patently false in all cases. A few of the survivors and their families were awarded \$100,000, but most of the victims were not compensated in any way. When Mary Jean Connell, the only living victim of the plutonium experiments, was asked how she felt after receiving \$100,000 dollars, merely replied "I'm afraid it's going to happen again, you know"

## II MKULTRA:

MKULTRA was the mini-Manhattan project designed to learn how to control the human mind. The OSS had been using hypnosis and other techniques during WWII to create the perfect courier for espionage, but MKULTRA was a crash program that in effect was trying to land on the moon. In 1953 CIA officer Richard Helms chose Dr. Sidney Gottlieb to run the TSS, (Technical Service Staff). TSS was given the job of developing poisons to assassinate political opponents, truth serum drugs for interrogating spies, and mind control techniques to create robot assassins, or unwitting double agents. Gottlieb used Nazi scientists and their state of the art mind control techniques that had been perfected in concentration camps using victims of the Holocaust. Operation Paperclip recruited 9,000 Nazi scientists and technicians to help the US destroy the USSR. Some of these scientists were known as programmers, people skilled in the art of breaking down and controlling the human mind. Joseph Mengele and others experimented extensively with children and adults using mescaline, electro-shock therapy, hypnosis, sensory deprivation, torture, rape, starvation, and trauma bonding. Mengele was so successful using the technique of trauma bonding that survivors today still exhibit a profound affection for their torturer, referring to Mengele as "beautiful Joseph". Dr. L. Wilson Green was a Jewish doctor who the Nazi's coerced to participate in their experiments at Auschwitz. This individual, whose code name was Dr. Green, came to the US after WWII and began to experiment on adults and children for the military and CIA. The military and CIA copied the Nazi methodology and began numerous programs of their own. The first CIA program was known as MKULTRA, the MK is an abbreviation for the German words for mind control. According to MKULTRA documents and sources, the methodology of mind control works best when severe trauma is administered by the age of three years old. Severe trauma, such as rape, applied at the age of three will cause the personality to split or dissociate in an attempt to shield the mind from memories of events too painful to endure. The psychiatric term is dissociative identity disorder (DID) and can be produced accidentally or purposefully. The Three Faces of Eve is the story of multiple personality disorder, MPD or (DID) that had been created by childhood abuse. MPD can be created by a therapist in an effort to manipulate the human mind. Psychic trauma and creation of multiple personalities may be caused by the ritual sacrifice of animals and humans, trauma causes the dissociation. The programmer will use triggers and hypnosis to call forth the created personality, known as an alter personality. Trauma at an early age makes people vulnerable to dissociation, and thus easily hypnotizable. This process has been codified and applied to children outside the laboratory environment in a systematic manner. Typically the programmer might wear a rabbit suit and sacrifice a rabbit in front of the child victims. The image of the rabbit, a phrase from Alice in Wonderland, or similar paired images are used as the triggers to call forth the alter personality. The method works best when the trauma is repeated around six years of age. A few years later the child victims IQ test and personality tests are evaluated to determine whether the child may be trained in assassination, sexual blackmail, drug courier, or other role. Years later, the subject may be hypnotized and used for espionage operations but would only be consciously aware of the sense of lost time. Gottlieb concentrated on the use of LSD for mind control, and exotic poisons and drugs for political assassinations. He gave LSD to an unknowing fellow scientist Frank Olsen, who worked for the Army Chemical Corps' Special Operations Division (SOD) at Fort Detrick, developing biological weapons. Olsen committed suicide by jumping through a window on the 10<sup>th</sup> floor of a hotel. Gottlieb concealed his actions and the Olsen family was unaware of the cause of his suicide until 27 years later when the facts

emerged during hearings on CIA abuses. The link between Gottlieb and Olsen illustrates how the development of different elements of mind control are intertwined with biological and chemical weapons development, radiation testing, and the building of Manchurian Candidates. (Ross pg 101) During hearings in the 1970's Congress uncovered the fact that the CIA gave LSD to thousands of unwitting US adults and children for decades in an effort to perfect mind control techniques, before dropping the technique in the 1960's in favor of the more technologically advanced method of attacking the central nervous system using microwave radiation. Besides the death of bioweapons expert Frank Olsen, the death of the world's best tennis player (Harold Blum) resulted from a mescaline overdose administered by doctors experimenting in mind control research. How many other deaths and injuries resulted besides these high profile cases will never be known. MKULTRA had 149 subprojects that encompassed nearly every aspect of human behavior and social science. In the 1977 Senate hearings former CIA director Stansfield Turner stated that the program took place at 80 institutions, including 44 universities, 15 private companies, 12 hospitals and 3 prisons. (Marks) In 1972 CIA director Richard Helms left the CIA and destroyed the archives on MKULTRA, successfully covering up the crimes perpetrated in the name of national security. What little knowledge of MKULTRA that emerged during the Congressional hearings in the 1970's was merely the tip of the iceberg. The claim that these programs ended in the 1970's is false. The destruction of the documents by Helms allowed the truth to be successfully obscured and the thousands of victims and perpetrators of MKULTRA to remain anonymous.

### **MKULTRA VICTIM TESTIMONY: Presidents Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments: March, 1995**

MS. WOLF: Okay. I'm going to start. My name is **Valerie Wolf**. In listening to the testimony today, it all sounds really familiar. I am here to talk about a possible link between radiation and mind-control experimentation that began in the late 1940s. The main reason that mind-control research is being mentioned is because people are alleging that they were exposed as children to mind-control radiation drugs and chemical experimentation, which were administered by the same doctors who are known to have been involved in conducting both radiation and mind-control research. Written documentation has been provided revealing the names of people and the names of research projects in statements from people across the country. It is also important to understand that mind-control techniques and follow-ups into adulthood may have been used to intimidate these particular research subjects into not talking about their victimization in government research. As a therapist for the past 22 years, I have specialized in treating victims and perpetrators of trauma and their families. When word got out that I was appearing at this hearing, nearly 40 therapists across the country, and I had about a week and a half to prepare, contacted me to talk about clients who had reported being subjects in radiation and mind-control experiments. The consistency of people's stories about the purpose of the mind-control and pain-induction techniques, such as electric shock, use of hallucinogens, sensory deprivation, hypnosis, dislocation of limbs and sexual abuse, is remarkable. There is almost nothing published on this aspect of mind-control used with children, and these clients come from all over the country, having had no contact with each other. What was startling was that therapists reported many of these clients were also physically ill with auto-immune problems, thyroid problems, multiple sclerosis, and other muscle and connective tissue diseases as well as mysterious ailments for which a diagnosis cannot be found. While somatization disorder is commonly found in these clients, many of the clients who have been involved in the human experimentation with the

government have multiple medically documented physical ailments, and I was really shocked today to hear one of the speakers talk about the cysts and the teeth breaking off, because I have a client that's happening to. Many people are afraid to tell their doctors their histories as mind-control subjects for fear of being considered to be crazy. These clients have named some of the same people, particularly a Dr. Green, who was associated with clients' reports of childhood induction of pain, mind-control techniques, and childhood sexual abuse. One of my clients, who had seen him with a name tag, identified him as Dr. L. Wilson Green. A person with this same name was the scientific director of the Chemical and Radiological Laboratories at the Army Chemical Center, and that he was engaged in doing research for the Army and other intelligence agencies. Other names that have come to light are Dr. Sidney Gottlieb and Dr. Martin Orne, who, it is reported, were also involved in radiation research. It needs to be made clear that people have remembered these names and events spontaneously with free recall and without the use of any memory-retrievable techniques, such as hypnosis. As much as possible, we have tried to verify the memories with family members, records and experts in the field. Many attempts have been made through Freedom of Information Act filings to gain access to the mind-control research documentation. These requests have generally been slowed down or denied, although some information has been obtained, which suggests that at least some of the information supplied by these clients is true. It is important that we obtain all of the information contained in the CIA and military files to verify or deny our clients' memories. Although many of the files for MK Ultra may have been destroyed, whatever is left, along with the files for other projects, such as Bluebird and Artichoke, to name only two, contain valuable information. Furthermore, if, as the evidence suggests, some of these people were used in radiation experiments, there might be information in the mind-control experiment file on radiation experiments. We need this information to help in the rehabilitation and treatment of many people who have severe psychological and medical problems which interfere with their social, emotional and financial well-being. Finally, I urge you to recommend an investigation into these matters. Although there was a commission on mind-control, it did not include experiments on children because most of them were too young or still involved in the research in the late 1970s to come forward. The only way to end the harassment and suffering of these people is to make public what has happened to them in the mind-control experiments. Please recommend that there be an investigation and that the files be opened on the mind-control experiments as they related to children. Thank you.

The following is MKULTRA victim testimony by **Claudia Mullen** about mind control given to the Presidential Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments March 15, 1995.

Good afternoon. Between the years 1957 and 1984 I became a pawn in the government's game. Its ultimate goal was mind control and to create the perfect spy, all through the use of chemicals, radiation, drugs, hypnosis, electric shock, isolation in tubs of water, sleep deprivation, brainwashing, verbal, physical, emotional and sexual abuse. I was exploited unwittingly for nearly three decades of my life and the only explanations given to me were "that the end justifies the means" and "I was serving my country in their bold effort to fight communism". I can only summarize my circumstances by saying they took an already abused seven year old child and compounded my suffering beyond belief. The saddest part is, I know for a fact I was not alone. There were countless other children in my same situation and there was no one to help us until now. I have already submitted as much information as possible including conversations

overheard at the agencies responsible. I am able to report all of this to you in such detail because of my photographic memory and the arrogance of the people involved. They were certain they would always control my mind. Although the process of recalling these atrocities is not an easy one, nor is it without some danger to myself and my family, I feel the risk is worth taking. Dr. L. Wilson Greene received \$50 million dollars from the Edgewood Chemical and Radiology Laboratory as part of the TSD, or Technical Science Division of the CIA, once described to Dr. Charles Brown that "children were used as subjects because they were more fun to work with and cheaper too. They needed lower profile subjects than soldiers and government people so only young willing females would do. Besides," he said, "I like scaring them. They in the Agency think I am a God, creating subjects in experiments for whatever deviant purposes Sid and James could think up" (Sid being Dr. Sidney Gottlieb; James is Dr. James Hamilton). In 1958 they told me I was to be tested by some important doctors from the Society, or the Human Ecology Society and I was instructed to cooperate. I was told not to look at anyone's faces, and to try hard to ignore any names because this was a very secret project. I was told all these things to help me forget. Naturally, as most children do, I did the opposite and remembered as much as I could. A Dr. John Gittinger tested me, Dr. Cameron gave me the shock, and Dr. Greene the x-rays. Then I was told by Sid Gottlieb that "I was ripe for the big A" meaning ARTICHOKE. By the time I left to go home, just like every time from then on, I would remember only whatever explanations Dr. Robert G. Heath, of Tulane Medical University, gave me for the odd bruises, needle marks, burns on my head, fingers, and even the genital soreness. I had no reason to think otherwise. They had already begun to control my mind. The next year I was sent to a lodge in Maryland called Deep Creek Cabins to learn how to sexually please men. I was taught how to coerce them into talking about themselves. It was Richard Helms, who was Deputy Director of the CIA, Dr. Gottlieb, Capt. George White, Morris Allan who all planned on filling as many high government agency officials and heads of academic institutions and foundations as possible so that later when the funding for mind control and radiation started to dwindle, projects would continue. I was used to entrap many unwitting men including themselves, all with the use of a hidden camera. I was only nine years old when the sexual humiliation began. I overheard conversations about part of the Agency called ORD which I found out was Office of Research and Development. It was run by Dr. Greene, Dr. Steven Aldrich, Martin Orne and Morris Allan. Once a crude remark was made by Dr. Gottlieb about a certain possible leak in New Orleans involving a large group of retarded children who had been given massive doses of radiation. He asked why was Wilson so worried about a few retarded kids, after all they would be the least likely to spill the beans. Another time I heard Dr. Martin Orne, who was the director then of the Scientific Office and later head of the Institute for Experimental Research state that "in order to keep more funding coming from different sources for radiation and mind control projects", he suggested stepping up the amounts of stressors used and also the blackmail portions of the experiments. He said, "it needed to be done faster, then to get rid of the subjects or they were asking for us to come back later and haunt them with our remembrances." There is much more I could tell you about government sponsored research including project names, sub project numbers, people involved, facilities used, tests, and other forms of pain induction, but I think I have given more than enough information to recommend further investigation of all the mind control projects, especially as they involved so much of the use of the radiation. I would love nothing more than to say that I dreamed this all up and need to just forget it. But that would be a tragic mistake. It would also be a lie. All these atrocities did occur to me and to countless other children, and all under the guise of defending our country. It is because of the cumulative effects of exposure to radiation, chemicals, drugs,

pain, subsequent mental and physical distress that I have been robbed of the ability to work and even to bear children of my own. It is blatantly obvious that none of this was needed, nor should ever have been allowed to take place at all, and the only means we have to seek out the awful truth and bring it to light is by opening whatever files remain on all the projects, and through another Presidential Commission on Mind Control. I believe that every citizen of this nation has the right to know what is fact, and what is fiction. It is our greatest protection against this ever happening again. In conclusion, I can offer you no more than what I have given you today -- the truth. And I thank you for your time.

**MS. DeNicola:** Good afternoon. I'm Christine DeNicola, born July 1962, rendering me 32 years of age. I was a subject in radiation as well as mind-control and drug experiments performed by a man I knew as Dr. Green. My parents were divorced around 1966, and Donald Richard Ebner, my natural father, was involved with Dr. Green in the experiments. I was a subject from 1966 to 1976. Dr. Green performed radiation experiments on me in 1970, focusing on my neck, throat and chest in 1972, focusing on my chest and my uterus in 1975. Each time I became dizzy, nauseous and threw up. All these experiments were performed on me in conjunction with mind control techniques and drugs in Tucson, Arizona. Dr. Green was using me mostly as a mind-control subject from 1966 to 1973. His objective was to gain control of my mind and train me to be a spy assassin. The first significant memory took place at Kansas City University in 1966. Don Ebner took me there by plane when my mom was out of town. I was in what looked like a laboratory, and there seemed to be other children. I was strapped down, naked, spread-eagle on a table, on my back. Dr. Green had electrodes on my body, including my head. He used what looked like an overhead projector and repeatedly said he was burning different images into my brain while a red light flashed aimed at my forehead. In between each sequence, he used electric shock on my body and told me to go deeper and deeper, while repeating each image would go deeper into my brain, and I would do whatever he told me to do. I felt drugged because he had given me a shot before he started the procedure. When it was over, he gave me another shot. The next thing I remember, I was with my grandparents again in Tucson, Arizona. I was four years old. You can see from this experiment that Dr. Green used trauma, drugs, post-hypnotic suggestion and more trauma in an effort to gain total control of my mind. He used me in radiation experiments, both for the purposes of determining the effects of radiation on various parts of my body and to terrorize me as an additional trauma in the mind-control experiments. The rest of the experiments took place in Tucson, Arizona, out in the desert. I was taught how to pick locks, be secretive, use my photographic memory, and a technique to withhold information by repeating numbers to myself. Dr. Green moved on to wanting me to kill dolls that looked like real children. I stabbed a doll with a spear once after being severely traumatized, but the next time, I refused. He used many pain-induction techniques, but as I got older, I resisted more and more. He often tied me down in a cage, which was near his office. Between 1972 and 1976, he and his assistants were sometimes careless and left the cage unlocked. Whenever physically possible, I snuck into his office and found files with reports and memos addressed to CIA and military personnel. Included in these files were project, sub-project, subject and experiment names with some code numbers for radiation and mind-control experiments, which I have submitted in your written documentation. I was caught twice, and Dr. Green ruthlessly used electric shock, drugs, spun me on a table, put shots in my stomach and my back, dislocated my joints, and hypnotic techniques to make me feel crazy and suicidal. Because of my rebellion and growing lack of cooperation, they gave up on me as a spy assassin. Consequently, the last two years, 1974 to 1976, Dr. Green used various mind control techniques to reverse the spy assassin

messages, to self-destruct and death messages. His purpose. He wanted me dead, and I have struggled to stay alive all of my adult life, all of my adult life. I believe it is by the grace of God that I am still alive. These horrible experiments have profoundly affected my life. I developed multiple personality disorder because Dr. Green's goal was to split my mind into as many parts as possible so he could control me totally. He failed. But I've had to endure years of constant physical, mental and emotional pain even to this day. I've been in therapy consistently for 12 years, and it wasn't until I found my current therapist two and a half years ago, who had knowledge of the mind-control experiments, that I finally have been able to make real progress and begin to heal. In closing, I ask that you keep in mind that the memories I have described are but a glimpse of the countless others that took place over the 10 years between 1966 and 1976, that they weren't just radiation but mind-control and drug experiments as well. I have included more detailed information of what I remember in your written documentation. Please help us by recommending an investigation and making the information available so that therapists and other mental health professionals can help more people like myself. I know I can get better. I am getting better, and I know others can, too, with the proper help. Please help us in an effort to prevent these heinous acts from continuing in the future. Thank you very much.

### **Programming Levels:**

Dr. Corydon Hammond spoke to fellow psychology professors at the Fourth Annual Eastern regional Conference on Abuse and Multiple Personality in Alexandria, Virginia on June, 25, 1992. The title of the lecture was "Hypnosis in Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD): Ritual Abuse". Hammond says he interviewed other psychologists and psychiatrists who were encountering the same types of cases, "without leading or contaminating". Hammond states that as many as two-thirds of the ritual abuse cases had been subjected to a highly developed and uniform technology of mind control. Often these will be persons programmed by their parents who are involved in cultic practice such as Satanism, or in intelligence agency programs. Hammond believes there are several levels of programming that can be accessed by letters in the Greek alphabet.

The first level, ALPHA, is generalized mind control, base level programming characterized by augmented memory and the splitting of the mind into left and right brain divisions.

BETA is apparently programming of sexuality and the destruction of moral inhibitions.

GAMMA is a level providing mind control system protection involving deception and misdirection.

DELTA is the assassination programming level, and includes killers trained to perform ritual sacrifice.

THETA is termed the "psychic killer" level

OMEGA is the level of programming dictating self-destruction, and is intended to cause the subject to commit suicide when they are interrogated or begin therapy.

It is difficult to substantiate that a vast mind control underground exists, but the reports of people who believe that they have been victims of mind control coincide with Dr. Hammond's information. (Dr. Colin Ross)

### **III Monarch Hits The Streets:**

After public scrutiny of the CIA in the 1970's the programs went dark, were moved out of the lab and into government created cults and main stream organizations that functioned as closed systems. These closed systems were run by CIA and military cutouts, people without direct ties to the government so the government could use the strategy of plausible deniability if these

programs were ever exposed. The mass suicide at **Jonestown** of 900 people who were members of The People's Temple cult was an MKULTRA operation that functioned within a cult. Jim Jones, who had connections to the CIA, set up his Utopian experiment on the same land that the CIA had used to train mercenaries to fight in Angola. According to investigators, "The Jonestown experiment was conceived of by Dr. Lawrence Laird Layton, staffed by him, and financed by Layton." The African-American cult had at its core a Caucasian inner-council, composed of Layton and his family. Layton was a chemist in the Manhattan Project and head of the Army's chemical warfare research division in the 1950's. The People's Temple cult took over the Mendocino State Hospital as part of a government pilot project to evaluate the feasibility of de-institutionalizing mental patients. After a reduction in state funding most of the patients at Mendocino were released into the custody of the Peoples' Temple. Congressman Leo Ryan, who was investigating CIA links to MKULTRA and The People's Temple, was assassinated in his attempt to investigate the MKULTRA cult. The pathologist in Guyana reported 80-90% of the victim's bodies had fresh needle marks. Other victims had been shot or strangled. In 1981 survivors sued the former head of the CIA for "enhancing the economic and political powers of James Warren Jones" and of conducting "mind control and drug experimentation" on the Temple flock. (Kieth pg 121)

The current phase of MKULTRA moved out of the lab and into closed systems that give plausible deniability to the intelligence agencies. When The People's Temple cult was discovered by Congressman Leo Ryan to be a CIA mind control operation, it was a fairly simple operation in an apocalyptic cult to kill or suicide the subjects of human experimentation. The link between the victims and Dr. Lawrence Laird Layton, who worked in the Manhattan Project and who was the former director of the Army Chemical Corps, and the intelligence community that sponsored the experimentation was successfully covered up.

In the nearly forty years of operation since moving out of the lab and into the community this operation has been refined and has achieved new levels of complexity. The original MKULTRA in 1953 that was run by Dr. Sidney Gottlieb focused on LSD, hypnosis, and splitting the personality through trauma, such as rape, at an early age. The mature program that shall be referred to as Monarch, has had its emphasis changed since 1960 to focusing on affecting the central nervous system with microwave and radio frequency radiation instead of relying on LSD. Monarch has enfolded different distinct operations into one program...specifically, mind control technology, nonlethal weapons development, the Phoenix Program, and Cointelpro operations against domestic dissidents. Monarch has remained a study of how to break down the human mind to control it, utilizing the entire knowledge base of psychology and behaviorism to learn how to control personality types across all social and linguistic groups. Since the 1960's Monarch has been the basis of a weapons development program using directed energy "nonlethal" weapons to remotely attack the human central nervous system of internal dissidents in the United States. The Russian are on record as having done the same thing to employees of the US embassy in Moscow and to their own political dissidents. The ability to silently kill dissidents or even to be able to remotely manipulate the emotional states and belief systems of human beings, with or without their knowledge, is the ultimate weapon that makes all other weapon systems obsolete. The Phoenix Program was an assassination campaign targeting civilians in an attempt to deprive armies in the field of their base of support. Cointelpro or counter intelligence program is the counterinsurgency warfare operation directed by the FBI and US intelligence agencies against progressive movements and groups in American society.

Portions of the following paragraphs on cults have been taken directly from the research by authors Jim Kieth and Alex Constantine.

#### **IV CIA CULTS:**

Intelligence agencies have infiltrated and created some satanic groups, with the resurgence of groups of this type beginning in 1966, with the birth of the Church of Satan, founded by Anton LaVey. LaVey studied criminology in San Francisco and worked in the SFPD crime lab, he also worked as an informant for Interpol. Prior to the Church of Satan, LaVey ran a group called the Magic Circle. LaVey's most famous associate is the NSA General Michael Aquino. At the time of his membership in LaVey's group Aquino was an Army specialist in intelligence and psychological warfare. In 1973 he became the executive officer of the 306<sup>th</sup> Psychological Operations Battalion contemporary with his founding of the Church of Set. (Kieth pg 129)

**General Michael Aquino** wrote, "From PSYOP to MINDWAR: The Psychology of Victory". Aquino's thesis stated that enemy population could be subdued by inflicting a state of psychological terror and feelings of imminent destruction. He discusses the use of psychotronic weapons or electromagnetic weapons that influence the mind. Capitulation could be induced without firing a shot by extremely low frequency (ELF) signals piggybacked on broadcasts of radio, TV, or microwave communications, to influence and manipulate the thoughts and feelings of the target population. During the 60's he was prominent in the Church of Satan and a close friend of Anton LaVey, until he started his own Church of Set. A police intelligence report dated July 1, 1981 reads, "The Church of Set is a group with hundreds of members that operates on a national level. Aquino is the official head of the organization and rules through a council of nine, who are in fact, his Lieutenants." At least two members of the "council of nine" at that time were members of army intelligence. In the late 1980's Aquino was accused by the San Francisco police department of being involved in a satanic child molestation ring centered on the day care at the Presidio military base where Aquino was stationed at the time. Probable victims were numbered at 68, many of whom had contracted venereal disease. Twenty-two families filed \$66 million in claims against the army, claiming that criminal charges against Aquino were dropped due to pressure from the army. Aquino admitted to renting the German castle where the Nazi SS was formed and re-enacting the secret ceremony that founded the Nazi SS, among fellow spooks decked out in full Nazi regalia. General Aquino is now one of the highest-ranking officers in the NSA, along with General Black and General Hayden. (Kieth) It is important to note that Michael Aquino is first and foremost, a military intelligence officer with over forty years experience in counterinsurgency/infiltration operations, and an expert in psychological warfare. General Aquino, General Stubblebine, Col. John B. Alexander, Dr. Harold Puthoff, and others are involved in an infiltration and counterinsurgency operation aimed at destabilizing the Constitutional centers of power in the United States. These cults and other cause oriented groups have been started or infiltrated by Aquino and his associates in order to control large numbers of people. It should be noted that all of these cults are closed systems with their own belief systems that are insular and separate from the reality that most people take for granted. These individuals are used to engage in anti-social acts that members of the greater society would not contemplate, including satanic ritual abuse (SRA) programming and organized gang stalking. Since this psychological warfare operation has been progressing for more than forty years without serious challenge, the military professionals have been able to infiltrate main stream religions and other groups that one would not associate with cults. The membership of these main stream organizations are not aware of the true nature of what is occurring in their name. It is only

necessary for the leaders and a select few within that church or group to understand the hidden purpose. These leaders of churches or other groups within civil society are generally recruited using sexual blackmail techniques as described in the original MKULTRA program. The following cults are linked to Aquino or his associates in the intelligence community.

The Manson family was associated with the Process Church, which according to the Utah Dept. of public Safety, moved to southern Utah and changed their name to **The Foundation**. In 1990 in an internal memo authored by Church authority Glenn L. Pace, allegations were made of ritual abuse and human sacrifice. Pace writes, he has met with 60 victims of ritual abuse, but there are probably 2-3 times as many victims, 53 were female and 7 were male, 8 of which are children, all are members of the Mormon Church. Forty-five victims allege they witnessed or participated in human sacrifice. The majority were abused by relatives, all have developed psychological problems such as multiple personality disorder... "The memories come in layers... the first might be of incest", "Another layer might well be the memory of seeing people hurt or even killed. Then they remember having seen babies killed. Another layer is realizing that they participated in the sacrifices. One of the most painful memories may be that they even sacrificed their own baby". "I have only seen those coming forth to get help. They are in their twenties and thirties for the most part. I can only assume that it is expanding geometrically and I am horrified the numbers represented by the generation who are now children and teenagers". Dr. Joseph Mengele found that trauma bonding and mind control worked best when the victim was forced to kill someone they love, usually accomplished by having one twin kill another.

**The Franklin Conspiracy** refers to a sexual blackmail operation and savings and loan fraud that began in Omaha, Nebraska in the early 1980's. Larry King, a 300 lb pedophile, operated a national child prostitution network that catered to wealthy patrons and Republican Party insiders. King was one of the fastest rising stars in the party, he sang the National Anthem at the Republican convention in 1984 and 1988. King and his associates defrauded Franklin Savings of \$40 million dollars and used residents of Boy's Town and other children to video tape powerful and influential men and women engaged in sex acts with minors. These blackmail operations took place during fund raising parties for the RNC, those involved stayed late for the "after party" that included drugs and sex with minors. (Franklin) The strategy of early MKULTRA was to use sexual blackmail operations that targeted political figures in order to insure continued funding from legislators. Victims who came forward testified that King and associates performed Satanic rituals and human sacrifices. Many of the children who came forward with their stories have since been murdered or imprisoned. The most prominent and vocal victim, Alisha Owens, has been held in solitary confinement longer than any other person in Nebraska history. King served 2 years for fraud and was promptly employed by his good friend, the editor of an Omaha newspaper.

The **Unification Church** of Reverend Sun Myung Moon had close connections to Korean Central Intelligence Agency since its creation by the CIA. Four of Moon's early leaders were army officers with KCIA credentials and Moon's most influential aide, Bo Hi Pak, was liaison between CIA and KCIA, making numerous trips to the NSA at Fort Meade, Maryland. Moon's church is fabulously rich and influential, with at least 600 front groups. It purchased the Washington Times newspaper for over a billion dollars.

**The Children of God** cult in Argentina has been involved in ritual abuse of children for decades, but has evaded conviction, despite voluminous undeniable evidence and victim testimony. David

"Moses" Berg founded the church in the 1970's, advocated using sex to entice new members into the church. Berg's own children and former members have stated that they were forced into sex between the ages of 4-10 years with high-level church members. The victims also testified to a sexual blackmail and infiltration campaign aimed at some of the most powerful men in Europe, particularly "in the media, legal community, and government". Powerful figures of political and financial support for the Family include Libyan president Muammar Qaddafi, Chilean dictator Augusto Pinochet, and King Juan Carlos of Spain. (Constantine pg147) The sect currently estimates its numbers at 300,000 converts in 60 countries. In 1992 the Family children's choir sang in the White House for Barbara Bush to kick off a Christmas show in the East Room. The sect also sang for George Bush Sr. after he toured the damage of Hurricane Andrew in south Florida.

**Scientology** is known for harassing its enemies in the courts, and retaliating against "suppressives," people who ridicule Scientology teachings. Those teachings include Hubbard's decree that humans are made of clusters of spirits, called "thetans," who were banished to Earth about 75 million years ago by an evil galactic ruler named Xenu. Hubbard was a pulp fiction writer who had served in the Navy and hit it big in 1950 by coming up with the concept of Dianetics, which he dubbed a modern science of mental health. It remains at the core of Scientology practice. One of its staples is a simplified lie detector called an E-meter, which is supposed to measure electrical changes in the skin while subjects discuss intimate details of their lives. Hubbard claimed that unhappiness sprang from mental aberrations, called "engrams," and that counseling sessions with the E-meter could help get rid of them. Scientologists refer to the extensive (and expensive) process of "clearing" the mind in order for this to occur as "auditing." But during the 1970s, the Internal Revenue Service conducted some auditing sessions of its own and accused Hubbard of skimming millions of dollars from the church, laundering it through dummy corporations, and stashing it in Swiss bank accounts. Although he died before the case was adjudicated, his wife and 10 other former church leaders went to prison in the early 1980s for infiltrating, burglarizing, and wiretapping dozens of private and government agencies in an attempt to block their investigations.

The vast majority of **Masons** join and undergo rituals and rites that seem to have no meaning, it is only when one enters the highest levels, the circle within a circle if you will, that secret knowledge is shared as to what this organization and its rituals are really about. This knowledge is imparted to a select few of the members who achieve 32<sup>nd</sup> degree status or higher. What these rites are and what this secret knowledge is has yet to be proven. Masons are one of the most prominent links between victims of Satanic Ritual Abuse. Victims of SRA are in effect, victims of MKULTRA experiments in childhood. Literally thousands of people from different parts of the country who have never been in contact with each other are telling essentially the same story...that as very young children these people were forced to participate in SRA, including child rape and ritual sacrifice. The consistency of stories, the links to MKULTRA and SRA, seems to be a fantastic story at first...but victim testimony is very consistent and the association of both programs to high-level mason members has been repeated many times. Many of the personalities involved in the original MKULTRA experiments were high-level Masons, including Dr. Sidney Gottlieb, Dr. George Estabrooks, Dr. Ewen Cameron, and others in the intelligence community. Masons have been accused of many things over the years, but it is equally likely that the Masons were infiltrated by CIA perpetrators of MKULTRA in an effort to control a closed system and have access to experimental subjects. MKULTRA was moved out of the lab

to these closed systems of various kinds that could be manipulated and used to supply large numbers of children for mind control experiments and blackmail operations without directly implicating the CIA.

### **False Memory Syndrome Foundation/Satanic Ritual Abuse:**

MKULTRA programming was codified into a standard methodology. Child victims of Satanic Ritual Abuse are in fact victims of MKULTRA experiments/programming. The following are several examples of CIA MKULTRA psychiatrists and pedophiles who are engaged in an organized cover-up to discredit the victims who come forward with memories of MKULTRA/SRA programming. **Dr. Martin T. Orne** is an original board member of the FMSF and a senior CIA/Navy researcher at the Univ. of Pennsylvania's Experimental Psychiatry laboratory, as well as a close friend of Dr. George Estabrooks. Dr. Orne is also an MKULTRA programmer. The FMSF was created to deny the existence of cult mind control and child abuse and is staffed with psychiatrists connected to the CIA and their mind control experimentation. The phenomenon of children being coached or led to invent tales of abuse or making up such stories does exist but comprises a small minority of the reported cases of child abuse, between 2-8% of reported cases. (Constantine pg62) One survey found 88% of therapists consider ritual child abuse to be a very real social problem. Only 5% of all child abuse cases ever enter the courtroom, half of these end with the child returned to the custody of the abusive parent. Dr. Orne's research into hypno-programming at Cornell University in the 1960's was paid for by the Human Ecology Fund, and the SEI Corporation, which also funded some of Dr. Ewen Cameron's brainwashing and remote mind control experimentation. CIA funded black psychiatry at that time specialized in electroshock lobotomies, drugging agents, incapacitants, hypnosis, sleep deprivation and radio control of the brain. FMSF founder Ralph Underwager and his wife openly advocate pedophilia, saying that it was "God's Will" adults engage in sex with children. He told British reporters in 1994 "that scientific evidence proved 60% of all women molested as children believed the experience was good for them". Dr. Underwager is the world's foremost authority on false memory, but in court is repeatedly revealed as a charlatan. Numerous other members of the FMSF have connections to pedophilia, covert operations, and black psychiatry. Peter and Pamela Freyd, executive directors of the FMSF, have been accused of sexual abuse by their daughter, a professor of psychology at the University of Oregon. The industrial production of FMSF stories in journals, newspapers, and TV have shaped public opinion. The very concept of false memory serves the same purpose as holocaust denial. Crimes are obstructed, the accused wears the veil of a martyr and the victim is reviled. (Constantine pg68)

**Dr. Douglas Besharov** is the director of the American Enterprise Institute and former director of the National Center on Child Abuse and Neglect. He writes articles that attack the victims of abuse and has been caught fabricating statistics when citing scientific rationale for his claims. In 1986 Besharov published, "Unfounded Allegations-A New Child Abuse Problem", and numerous other cover stories to confuse the issue. These individuals are engaged in a psychological warfare operation to cover up reports of the Agencies mind control operations. For years the CIA has collaborated with cults (many of them founded by the government) to conceal the development of mind control technology. Besharov associated with Irving Kristol, a veteran CIA psychological warfare specialist. Ritual abuse "skeptics" with CIA connections are covering up the latest phase in Agency sponsored mind control experimentation. (Constantine)

The Remote Viewers named below are tied to development of nonlethal and psychotronic

weapons, weapons designed to influence the central nervous system. These personalities are also tied to cults that perpetrate SRA, suggesting that MKULTRA and nonlethal weapons development are tied together in a hidden agenda.

**Remote Viewing** programs were publicly touted as an attempt to spy on the USSR using psychic powers to find hidden Russian bases and gather intelligence information. The military intelligence personalities involved in remote viewing often have ties to development programs for microwave and radio frequency radiation weapons designed to influence the central nervous system, referred to collectively as psychotronics. They often have ties to religious cults as well. Remote viewing began with Operation Scanate and Grill Flame run by the NSA and INSCOM at Fort Meade under such personalities as Lt. Col. Thomas Bearden, Albert Stubblebine, Ingo Swann, Kieth Herrary, Ed Dames, Harold Puthoff, Russell Targ, Paul Smith, and others. Operation Scanate leader Thomas Bearden went on to lead the American Psychotronics Association. Project Grill Flame leaders Ed Dames, and Albert Stubblebine began PSI Tech Corporation, a private remote viewing company which holds the Smirnov patent for a psychotronic weapon designed to influence human behavior with the target being aware of it. Remote viewers Puthoff, Herrary and Dames have counseled the traumatized victims of death cults and mass shootings such as the Jonestown mass deaths and the Columbine shootings even though they are not councilors, but physicists and military intelligence officers by training. Dr. Harold Puthoff exemplifies the contradiction. He is a former NSA officer who developed the tunable microwave laser, a remote viewer, and a high level Scientologist who likes to council traumatized victims of cults. The concept of remote viewing is being used as a cover, a psychological warfare operation, in order to screen the development of psychotronic weapons and conduct MKULTRA operations. The same people involved in remote viewing programs for the NSA and **INSCOM at Ft Meade** and **PSI Tech Corporation**, are also closely tied to psychotronic weapons development and religious cults that use MKULTRA methodology to induce MPD, multiple personality disorder. Strange threads such as non-lethal psychotronic weapons development, remote viewing operations, and cults engaged in ritual abuse are all woven together, suggesting that MKULTRA and non-lethal psychotronic weapons development have evolved into an elaborate infiltration and counterinsurgency operation. Not content with this degree of complexity, US intelligence agencies have modeled the current Monarch program on both the Phoenix Program and Cointelpro. In order to understand Monarch it is necessary to understand Cointelpro and Phoenix.

## **V COINTELPRO and Phoenix Program**

Cointelpro stands for counter intelligence program which was primarily run by the FBI as a covert action program against domestic dissidents. The use of infiltration, psychological warfare, harassment through the legal system, and the use of extralegal force and violence, including murder, probably began in the 1950's and now is a permanent feature of US government. Targets included the civil rights movement, the anti-war movement, the environmental movement, opposition political parties, basically any progressive group in American society. The Senate and Congressional hearings into the activities of the FBI and CIA were crushed. The Senate committee's report was edited by the agencies being investigated before its publication. The House Committee's report, including an account of FBI and CIA obstruction of its inquiry, was suppressed altogether. Senator Church and Congressman Pike, the committee chairs, were both targeted in their reelection campaigns by the intelligence agencies and defeated, their careers destroyed. The Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) did open up

access to FBI documents and lawsuits forced the release of some Cointelpro files to the media but many of the most important files were withheld or destroyed, and former operatives report that the most heinous crimes were never committed to writing. William C. Sullivan, who ran the Cointelpro program in the 1960's was killed in 1977 in an uninvestigated "hunting accident" shortly before giving public testimony to a grand jury. The only FBI officials who were ever prosecuted for Cointelpro crimes were quickly pardoned by president Ford. There was an appearance of reform that was largely aimed at placating a weary public that had become disillusioned with government after Watergate. Due to public scrutiny the programs were muted for several years but began to increase in activity again in the 1980's.

The most prominent target of Cointelpro in the 1960's was Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., who received a blackmail letter from J. Edgar Hoover that detailed evidence of Dr. King's extramarital affairs and suggested that he should suicide himself to preclude the release of the material to the press and it's negative effect on his family and his movement. The surveillance of King included the 112<sup>th</sup> military intelligence unit, and the use of the U-2 spy plane to take photos. King was marked, barely a month before his murder, for elimination as a potential "messiah" who could "unify and electrify" the Black movement. The FBI planned to replace him "in his role of the leadership of the Negro people" with conservative black lawyer Samuel Pierce (later named to Reagan's cabinet).

The theme of a forced suicide is repeated on others targeted by Cointelpro, most notably Jean Seaberg, an actress involved in civil rights. Seaberg's husband received a forged letter detailing an affair she was supposedly having with a black activist. The actress, who was pregnant at the time, attempted suicide, suffered a miscarriage, and eventually did commit suicide (as did her husband). Forced suicide on a target allows intelligence agencies deniability for the crime, in effect, it is the perfect crime.

A total of 2,370 officially approved Cointelpro actions were admitted to the Senate Intelligence committee but thousands more have since been revealed. Ultimately, FBI documents disclosed six major official counter-intelligence programs, as well as non-Cointelpro covert operations against Native American, Asian-American, Arab-American, Iranian groups, and others. The major violence of the domestic terrorist campaign was directed at the Black Nationalist and American Indian movements. These individuals were readily imprisoned on false charges or assassinated. Cointelpro did murder Caucasian targets, but did so in fewer numbers than minority personalities.

The theory of counter-insurgency operations was first codified by Frank Kitson, the British commander in Malaysia and Northern Ireland, among other places. His book, *Low-Intensity Operations: Subversion, Insurgency, and Peacekeeping*, insists that infiltration and "psychological operations" be mounted against dissident groups in "normal times", before any mass movement can develop. These tactics have been adopted by US intelligence agencies against individuals and progressive movements within American society. Infiltration of the KKK by the FBI reached 10- 20% of its membership at the height of the Civil Rights struggle, these assets, along with Neo-Nazi groups, were used to attack civil rights workers and activists. The man who bombed the Church in Birmingham, Alabama was an FBI informant and agent provocateur. The favorite tactic used in infiltration of activist groups is the "snitch jacket" where suspicion of being an informant is used against legitimate leaders. The operatives are directed to disrupt meetings, spread rumors, inflame disagreements over what people normally fight over, money, politics, race, gender, to exacerbate rivalries and jealousy, and to lead zealous activists into unnecessary danger and set them up for prosecution. False news stories, forged documents,

and anonymous letters and phone calls as well as pressure on landlords and employers make up just some of the strategies used.

Cointelpro operations are presently being incorporated into the development of microwave and radio frequency radiation weapons. Dissidents that in the past were visibly attacked or assassinated in a traditional manner are now targeted for elimination using electromagnetic weapons. These internal dissidents are used as human guinea pigs and experimental subjects in terminal experiments that are designed to force a suicide, incarceration, or premature death due to the effects of ionizing and non-ionizing radiation. These political assassinations are accomplished with invisible bullets that leave no obvious injuries. The theme of forced suicide, such as the MLK and Seaberg blackmail letters has remained constant. What is different is that driving a target to suicide using sub-dermal burns, microwave hearing, as well as the technique of microwaving the hypothalamus to affect emotions, is perfectly deniable because these individuals are tormented invisibly and unable to receive help from the psychiatric community due to the symptoms of the attacks mimicking symptoms of schizophrenia that naturally affect several million Americans. Thus the intelligence agencies achieve perfect deniability for their crimes.

**The Phoenix Program**, created by the CIA in 1967, was aimed at "neutralizing" through assassination, kidnaping, and torture, the civilian infrastructure that supported the Viet Cong insurgency in South Vietnam. It was a terrifying "final solution" that violated the Geneva Conventions. The Phoenix Program's civilian targets of assassination were VC tax collectors, supply officers, political cadre, local military officials, and suspected sympathizers. Faulty intelligence often led to the murder of innocent civilians, rival Vietnamese would report their enemies as "VC" in order for US troops to kill them. In 1971, William Colby, head of CIA in Vietnam, testified the number killed was 20,857. South Vietnamese government figures were 40,994 dead. CIA officer Ted Shackley managed (600 military and (40-50) CIA liaison officers) who were working with South Vietnamese officers in 44 provinces. Ted Shackley and Robert Komer played key roles in recruiting Phoenix Program personnel. Many Covert Action officers were Cuban refugees from the Bay of Pigs fiasco. They ran the CIA's Counter-Terror (CT) Teams, which were in fact assassination squads. Colby, Komer, and Shackley reported to DCI Richard Helms and the White House. **From the beginning the Phoenix Program was conceived by the White House and supported by the CIA.** Phoenix called for "neutralizing" 1800 targets a month. About one third of VC targeted for arrest were summarily executed. Green Berets and Navy SEALs would assassinate suspected VC sympathizers or cadres, as well as South Vietnamese collaborators and double agents. In 1982 an Ex-Phoenix operative revealed that sometimes orders were given to kill U.S. military personnel who were considered security risks. He suspects the orders came not from "division", but from a higher authority such as the CIA or the Office of Naval Intelligence.

The following is testimony of Vincent Okamoto, combat officer (Lieutenant) in Vietnam in 1968, and recipient of Distinguished Service Cross, the second highest award conferred by the US Army...wounded 3 times. "The problem was, how do you find the people on the blacklist? It's not like you had their address and telephone number. The normal procedure would be to go into a village and just grab someone and say, "Where's Nguyen so-and-so?" Half the time the people were so afraid they would say anything. Then a Phoenix team would take the informant, put a sandbag over his head, poke out two holes so he could see, put commo wire around his neck like a long leash, and walk him through the village and say, "When we go by Nguyen's house scratch

your head.” Then that night Phoenix would come back, knock on the door, and say, “April Fool, motherfucker.” Whoever answered the door would get wasted. As far as they were concerned whoever answered was a Communist, including family members. Sometimes they'd come back to camp with ears to prove that they killed people.” Penetrations into the Viet Cong Infrastructure was accomplished by blackmailing or terrorizing a member of a targeted individual's family to gathering information. Every Vietnamese 15 and over had to register and carry identity cards, these records were computerized and eventually **it evolved into a highly computerized and statistical means of generating 1800 names a month for the target list**, coordinating the information on suspects from 30,000 plus informants. When the Strategic Hamlet program failed, CIA and military intelligence concentrated on the Phoenix Program, a terror campaign aimed at the civilian population. Instead of winning hearts and minds, using the threat of assassination and a state of terror to defeat the North Vietnamese. Many non-political Vietnamese were arrested and tortured and in effect forced into the resistance army. **Phoenix Program architect Robert Komer, after leaving the Pentagon said, "I would have done a lot of things differently and been more cautious about getting us involved." He called the war "a strategic disaster which cost us 57,000 lives and a half trillion dollars."**

## **VI Aquino and Alexanders New Phoenix Program USA:**

The Vietnam War was the formative experience for a generation of CIA and military intelligence personnel involved in the Phoenix Program. They viewed the military defeat in Vietnam as a betrayal on the home front, a loss of will by domestic political enemies, not a military failure against a nationalist revolution fought as a guerilla war. The Phoenix Program, assassinating suspected VC sympathizers in a systematic manner, worked well and is the blueprint for the current black op targeting thousands of loyal Americans using state of the art microwave (MW) and radio frequency radiation (RFR) weapons. The motivation to suppress domestic dissidents and to assassinate loyal American opposition stems from the perception of dissent against the war as treason. This philosophy is stated very clearly in the MindWar paper written by NSA General Aquino. The DOD has a huge stake in futuristic technology that kills by ionizing and non-ionizing radiation, leaving little or no trace. The indiscriminate killing of the Phoenix Program continues on American soil. The terms soft kill, slow kill and silent kill refer to the new way of killing the enemy in conflicts short of war and the small wars of the future. The counterinsurgency doctrine has now been applied to the home front, so that the perceived betrayal of the military in Vietnam will not be repeated. The generation of CIA and military intelligence officers led by Shackley, Helms, Casey, Abrams, Singlaub, Secord, John B. Alexander, Michael Aquino, Paul Vallely and others have built the perfect beast using selective assassination that leaves no trace. The ability to cull the human herd with Silent Kill technology allows a few personalities to remake the entire society in their own image. Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) technology kills with ionizing and non-ionizing radiation or slowly drives the target crazy with silent sound, similar to CIA MKULTRA psychiatrist Ewen Camerons psychic driving technique used to break down the targets personality. The new buzzwords at the Pentagon are silent kill, synthetic telepathy and psychotronics. Another means of attack on targets is the Smirnov patent that uses subliminal suggestion to manipulate human behavior. This patent was purchased by the remote viewing company Psi Tech Corporation. Military intelligence officers involved in developing these "non-lethal weapons" include Col. John B. Alexander, NSA General Michael Aquino, Harold Puthoff, and others, also control Psi Tech. Emotional manipulation is accomplished using Dr. Michael Persinger's work to remotely project

emotional states that the brain entrains or locks onto and emulates. One can broadcast rage or fear at an individual target to manipulate and control them. As if these methods were not enough to torture and murder people, add to this nightmarish toolbox, active gang stalking. CIA created cults and other cause-oriented groups are used to induce further trauma in the target by actively harassing them in public in a neutralization technique described in counterintelligence operations manuals that are aimed at enemy agents. In the race to develop a new weapon system it has always been necessary to test it on human beings. Perfecting the latest weapons designed to kill slowly and silently as well as perfecting the process of controlling the human mind are no different. Once the weaponry has been perfected on these few thousand people the same techniques will be applied en mass to the general population, and then to humanity as a whole.

**Col. John B. Alexander** stated in an interview with the Washington Post in 2007, "...The military and intelligence agencies were still scared by the excesses of MK-ULTRA, the infamous CIA program that involved, in part, slipping LSD to unsuspecting victims. "Until recently, anything that smacked of [mind control] was extremely dangerous" because Congress would simply take the money away, he said. Alexander acknowledged that "there were some abuses that took place," but added that, on the whole, "I would argue we threw the baby out with the bath water." But September 11, 2001, changed the mood in Washington, and some in the national security community are again expressing interest in mind control, particularly a younger generation of officials who weren't around for MK-ULTRA. "It's interesting, that it's coming back," Alexander observed. While Alexander scoffs at the notion that he is somehow part of an elaborate plot to control people's minds, he acknowledges support for learning how to tap into a potential enemy's brain. He gives as an example the possible use of functional magnetic resonance imaging, or fMRI, for lie detection. "Brain mapping" with fMRI theoretically could allow interrogators to know when someone is lying by watching for activity in particular parts of the brain. For interrogating terrorists, fMRI could come in handy.

Alexander also is intrigued by the possibility of using electronic means to modify behavior. The dilemma of the war on terrorism, he notes, is that it never ends. So what do you do with enemies, such as those at Guantanamo: keep them there forever? That's impractical. Behavior modification could be an alternative, he says. "Maybe I can fix you, or electronically neuter you, so it's safe to release you into society, so you won't come back and kill me," Alexander says. It's only a matter of time before technology allows that scenario to come true, he continues. "We're now getting to where we can do that." "Where does that fall in the ethics spectrum? That's a really tough question."

The "MindWar" paper, written by Aquino, was provoked by an article by Lt. Col. John Alexander, which appeared in the December 1980 edition of *Military Review*, advocating the introduction of ESP (extra-sensory perception), "telepathic behavior modification" parapsychology, psycho kinesis ("mind over matter"), remote viewing, out of body experiences, and other New Age and occult practices into U.S. military intelligence. Alexander's paper was titled "The New Mental Battlefield: Beam Me Up, Spock." Lt. Col John B. Alexander has been in charge of non-lethal weapons development for twenty years. Director, advanced concepts US Army Lab. Command, Adelphi, MD 1985-88. Manager, nonlethal weapons defense technology, Los Alamos National Laboratory, 1988-1995 (ret). Manager, anti-material technology, Defense Initiatives Office, 1988-91. Program manager, contingency mission technology, Conventional Defense Technology. Director for science liaison, National Institute for Discovery Sciences, 1995

to present. Visiting scientist, Los Alamos, 1995 to present. Despite retiring from active military service Col. Alexander continues to work extensively at Los Alamos National Laboratory as does General Aquino. Col. Alexander has been involved in the Phoenix Program in Vietnam, the assassination campaign waged against the civilian population. Alexander has been hard at work for the last 25 years on perfecting the weaponry of nonlethal psychotronic weapons. These are weapons that target the human central nervous system with directed energy in order to manipulate and control human behavior from a distance. Mind control represents the perfect weapon that makes all other weapons systems obsolete. Ideally the target of the manipulation would not realize that their emotions and belief systems are being remotely affected and controlled. It is instructive that while Alexander was the man most influential in developing these weapons and implementing the doctrine under which they were to be used, he was also advocating remote viewing, ESP, and other occult practices for use in military doctrine. It is clear that these weapons could not be used openly against friend and foe alike, and that there had to be some mechanism for bringing them into use in a tactical and strategic manner. Remote viewing programs and promoting ESP and other “occult powers” are essentially a means of obscuring the truth and bringing about the tactical and strategic manner that nonlethal psychotronic weapons could be used. When Alexander and Aquino were writing about “telepathic behavior modification” and setting up private companies like Psi-tech and cults like the Church of Set, they were laying the ground work for the use of psychotronic nonlethal weapons. Individuals who joined Psi-tech or one of the many cults would not be aware that these weapons existed or that their emotions, belief systems, and their five senses were subject to manipulation by technological means. Only a very few people within these organizations and closed systems would be aware of what was really happening. The majority of members would be manipulated into believing that they had para-normal abilities. The company and cults could be used to make money and to carry out experiments and criminal operations. Thus Alexander and Aquino had found a perfect cover for bringing the weapons to bear on society, perfecting the science of manipulation, making money, and carrying out covert illegal operations. Let us briefly examine Alexander’s education and ties to the Phoenix Program in Vietnam and the development of nonlethal weapons.

**Colonel John B. Alexander:**

Education: BGS in Sociology, University of Nebraska, 1971. MA in Education, Pepperdine University, 1975. PhD in Education, Walden University, 1980. Postgraduate work at UCLA (1990), MIT (1991), and Harvard (1993).

Entered the Army as a Private in 1956, and retired as a Colonel in 1988. Commander, Army Special Forces Teams, US Army, Thailand, Vietnam, 1966-69. Chief of human resources division, US Army, Ft. McPherson, GA, 1977-79. Inspector general, Department of Army, Washington, 1980-82. Chief of human technology, Army Intelligence Command, US Army, Arlington, VA 1982-83. Manager of tech. integration, Army Materiel Command, US Army, Alexandria, VA, 1983-85. Director, advanced concepts US Army Lab. Command, Adelphi, MD 1985-88. Manager, nonlethal weapons defense technology, Los Alamos National Laboratory, 1988-1995 (ret). Manager, anti-material technology, Defense Initiatives Office, 1988-91. Program manager, contingency mission technology, Conventional Defense Technology. Director for science liaison, National Institute for Discovery Sciences, 1995 to present. Visiting scientist, Los Alamos, 1995 to present. Col. Alexander received a National Award for Volunteerism from Pres. Ronald Reagan in 1987, and the Aerospace Laureate Award from Aviation Week in 1993 & 94. Alexander organized a national conference devoted to researching 'reports of ritual abuse,

near-death experiences, human contacts with extraterrestrial aliens and other so-called anomalous experiences,' the Albuquerque Journal reported in March 1993. "In *The Warrior's Edge: Front-line Strategies for Victory on the Corporate Battlefield* - a 1990 book he co-authored with Maj. Richard Groller and Janet Morris, Alexander describes himself as having "evolved from hard-core mercenary to thanatologist." "As a Special Forces A-Team commander in Thailand and Vietnam, he led hundreds of mercenaries into battle," the book explains. "At the same time, he studied meditation in Buddhist monasteries and later engaged in technical exploration and demonstration of advanced human performance." Formerly with the U.S. Army Intelligence & Security Command (INSCOM) under Gen. Albert Stubblebine, 1982-4. Reportedly, Alexander was one of Stubblebine's closest officers. He is married to alien abduction researcher Victoria Lacas (now Alexander). "After retiring from the Army in 1988, Alexander joined the Los Alamos National Laboratories and began working with Janet Morris, the Research Director of the U.S. Global Strategy Council (USGSC), chaired by Dr Ray Cline, former Deputy Director of the CIA." "Born in New York in 1937, he spent part of his career as a Commander of Green Berets Special Forces in Vietnam, led Cambodian mercenaries behind enemy lines, and took part in a number of clandestine programs, including Phoenix. He currently holds the post of Director of Non-lethal Programs in the Los Alamos National Laboratories." "In 1971, while a Captain in the infantry at Schofield Barracks, Honolulu, he was diving in the Biminis Islands looking for the lost continent of Atlantis. He was an official representative for the Silva mind control organization and a lecturer on Pre-cataclysmic Civilizations. Alexander is also a past President and a Board member of the International Association for Near Death Studies; and, with his former wife, Jan Northup, he helped Dr C.B. Scott Jones perform ESP experiments with dolphins." Alexander went on to complete his PhD in thanatology, the study of death. (Aftergood, Steven, "The Soft-Kill Fallacy" 1994)

In order to prove the existence of these weapons it is only necessary to cite the work of numerous American scientists, existing public patents, military doctrine papers, and the thousands of people claiming to be unwilling human experimental subjects. Since this science was extensively covered in the first book let us briefly look at the Russian programs and the work of several American scientists. Three short scientific papers are included at the conclusion of the book.

### **RUSSIAN MIND CONTROL AND DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPONS:**

Controlled Offensive Behavior, USSR a 1972 Army study of Soviet experimentation that focused on the targeting of individuals, not groups. Soviet dissidents were the target of microwave anti-personnel weapons and mind altering techniques that sought, "the total submission of one's will to some outside force." The American effort at the time was just as exotic. Brain researcher Wilder Penfield demonstrated that electrical stimulation kicked up lost memories with perfect recall. Acoustical telemetry allowed American scientists to create scallops of infra-sound waves in the head, wiping clean all information stored by the brain cells. An EM arms race was in progress. EM mind control surfaced at the 1973 Russian Conference on Psychotronic Research. The agenda for the Prague meeting included the following five topics: Erasure of the subconscious mind, development of ESP, induction of paranormal effects in dreams, the mechanical equivalent of neuropsychic energy, and the Psi gene. The Soviets were known to have potent blinding lasers. They were also feared to have developed

acoustic and radio wave weapons. The 1987 issue of Soviet Military Power, a cold war Pentagon publication, warned that the Soviets might be close to "a prototype short-range tactical RF [radio frequency] weapon." The Washington Post reported that year that the Soviets had used such weapons to kill goats at 1 kilometer's range. The Pentagon, it turns out, has been pursuing similar devices since the 1960s. (Douglas Pasternak)

The Russian capability, demonstrated in a series of laboratory experiments dating back to the mid-1970s, could be used to suppress riots, control dissidents, demoralize or disable opposing forces and enhance the performance of friendly special operations teams. Pioneered by the government-funded Department of Psycho-Correction at the Moscow Medical Academy, acoustic psycho-correction involves the transmission of specific commands via static or white noise bands into the human subconscious without upsetting other intellectual functions. Experts said laboratory demonstrations have shown encouraging results after exposure of less than one minute. Moreover, decades of research and investment of untold millions of rubles in the process of psycho-correction has produced the ability to alter behavior on willing and unwilling subjects, the experts add. In an effort to restrict potential misuse of this capability, Russian senior research scientists, diplomats, military offices and officials of the Russian Ministry of Higher Education, Science and Technology Policy are beginning to provide limited demonstrations for their U.S. counterparts. Further evaluations of key technologies in the United States are being planned, as are discussions aimed at creating a framework for bringing the issue under bilateral or multilateral controls, U.S. and Russian sources said. An undated paper by the Psycho Center, a Moscow-based group affiliated with the Department of Psycho-Correction at the Moscow Medical Academy, acknowledges the potential danger of this capability. The Russian experts, including George Kotov, a former KGB general now serving in a senior government ministry post, present in their report a list of software and hardware associated with their psycho-correction program that could be procured for as little as \$80,000. As far as it has become possible to probe and correct psychic contents of human beings despite their will and consciousness by instrumental means...results having been achieved can get out of [our] control and be used with inhuman purposes of manipulating psyche." The Russia authors note that, "World opinion is not ready for dealing appropriately with the problems coming from the possibility of direct access to the human mind. Therefore, the Russian authors have proposed a bilateral Center for Psycho-technologies where U.S. and Russian ...could monitor and restrict the emerging capabilities.

**Dr. Igor Smirnov**, a Russian expert on non-lethal weapons, was brought to the US for a series of meetings in Virginia in 1993. The meetings were attended by representatives of the CIA, DIA, FBI, and ARPA, civilians included representatives of the NIMH and GMC's Director of Biomedical Research. Smirnov and his non-lethal weapons technology was brought to Waco during the Branch Davidian Siege in 1993 in hopes of using them on David Koresh, but a software problem reportedly made this impossible, and Smirnov could not guarantee its safety. A firm called Psychotechnologies Corp., based in Richmond, Va., entered into an agreement with the Russians to share and develop this technology for American use. Dr. Smirnov died of a heart attack in 2005 and the patent is now held exclusively by Psychotechnologies Corp. Psi-Tech is controlled by Col. John B. Alexander, Lt. Col. Albert Stubblebine, NSA officer Ed Dames and others with connections to remote viewing and the intelligence community.

A short list of scientists who participated or had their research in microwave and radio frequency radiation weapons pirated for the assassination program is in order. Jose Delgado, Ross Adey,

J.F. Schapitz, Allen Frey, Allen Sharp, Joseph Sharp, Andre Puharich, Herman Schwann, James Lin, Bill Van Bise, Eldon Byrd, Robert Becker, James Lilly, Igor Smirnov, Michael Persinger, Robert Maleck, Robert Monroe, and many others. In fact, research into electromagnetic effects on humans that has military potential goes back perhaps as far as 1918. The Russians were doing serious research in the 1930's and by 1945 the Japanese had perfected a device that could "kill an unshielded human being at a distance from five to ten miles". It is important to note that the Japanese used live human subjects (POW's and Chinese) to perfect biological warfare and microwave weapons, killing them in the laboratory experiment. The only thing Japanese scientists had not perfected was a large enough power source to work well in the field. The USSR microwaved the US embassy and killed the US ambassador in the 1960's. On July 4<sup>th</sup>, 1976 the USSR began broadcasting at the US the Woodpecker Signal using the worlds' most powerful transmitter, powerful enough to be heard over the entire Earth. These milestones give you an idea of the progression of scientific application. The minds behind the Manhattan Project and Fort Detrick began to deeply explore mind control after WWII, they changed direction by 1960 and dropped LSD for microwave weapons. The first American scientist to make a major break through (1958) is listed below followed by the last American scientist who made the final break through (1995).

**Dr. Allan Frey**, a biophysicist at G.E.'s Advanced Electronics Center, Cornell Univ. (and a contractor for the office of Naval Research) discovered in 1958 that the auditory system responds to EM energy in a portion of the RF spectrum at low power densities...well below that necessary for biological damage." "The human auditory system and a table radio may be one order of magnitude apart in sensitivity to RF energy." Frey proposed "stimulating the nervous system without the damage caused by electrodes." He wrote two papers, "Microwave Auditory Effect and Applications" and "Human Auditory Response to Modulated Electromagnetic Energy". Frey's work had obvious implications for covert operations. He synchronized pulsed microwaves with the myocardial rhythm of a frog's heart, the heart stopped beating. Frey had perfected the induction of heart seizures by beamed electromagnetics. He microwaved cats and found that stimulation of the hypothalamus had a powerful effect on emotions. Frey ...found that human subjects exposed to 1310MHz and 2982 MHz microwaves at average power densities of 0.4 to 2mW/cm<sup>2</sup> perceived auditory sounds...The peak power densities were on the order of 200 to 300 mW/cm<sup>2</sup> and the pulse repetition frequencies varied from 200 to 400 Hz...Frey referred to this auditory phenomenon as the RF (radio frequency) sound. The sensation occurred instantaneously at average incident power densities well below that necessary for known biological damage and appeared to originate from within or near the back of the head. Frey was reluctant to experiment on humans but others, particularly Paperclip scientist were not.

**Dr. Michael Persinger**, a psychologist and neuro-scientist, "did research on the effects of electromagnetic radiation on the brain for a Pentagon weapons project". He has worked in the field for 40 years and has been funded by the Navy and reportedly the NSA as well. Persinger perfected a means to make experimental subjects feel they have been abducted by aliens or had an encounter with angels or God through the use of a modified motorcycle helmet equipped with solenoids to send electromagnetic pulses through the frontal lobes of their brains. "Human experience of God can be generated by a process that has nothing to do with whether God exists or not." Persinger published, "On the Possibility of Directly Accessing Every Human Brain by Electromagnetic Induction of Fundamental Algorithms." (1995) "A process which is coupled to the narrow band of brain temperature could allow all normal human brains to be affected by a sub harmonic whose frequency range at 10 Hz would only vary by 0.1 Hz." "Random

variations, of noise within the matrices could potentially differentiate between individual brains.” In other words individuals could be identified by the specific characteristics of their brain output. “Identification of these sequences could also allow direct access to the most complex neurocognitive processes associated with the self, human consciousness and the aggregate of experimental representations (episodic memory) that define the individual within the brain.” In other words, a person’s memory, consciousness, and sense of self can be fully accessed and modified by electromagnetic means...essentially a person’s personality can be completely shaped by electromagnetic means much like the research of Dr. Ewen Cameron sought to do with more primitive means.

Persinger says brain processes can be “circumvented by direct induction of this information within the brain...the basic premise is that synthetic duplication of the neuroelectrical correlates generated by sensors to an actual stimulus should produce identical experiences without the presence of that stimulus.” He is saying that virtually any mental state can be artificially injected into a human brain...from an exterior source. The most frightening thing is that the means for doing this already exist in a fully operational form on a worldwide basis. “The power levels for these amplitudes are similar to those associated with the signals (generated globally by radio and communication systems)... Within the last two decades a potential has emerged which was improbable but which is now marginally feasible. This potential is the technical capability to influence directly the major portion of the approximately six billion brains of the human species...by generating neural information within a physical medium within which all members of the species are immersed.” Persinger’s message, minus the jargon, is that the entire human race can be mind controlled through the use of television and radio networks. (Kieth 207)

## VII MINDWAR

The Military Doctrine paper Mind War by General Michael Aquino and Colonel Paul E. Valley is a crucial piece of the puzzle of the current infiltration and counterinsurgency program. Written in 1980 at the beginning of the Reagan administration while Valley and Aquino worked at the Presidio, headquarters of the 7<sup>th</sup> Psychological Operations Group. Divulging classified information or technology can be punished by life in prison, so when writing about current technology that is secret, military strategists commonly use the ruse of talking about existing systems as being future technology, or veil their comments so that only the select few will see the deeper meaning. It is standard practice to produce an unclassified version that can be published publicly and a classified version that is more explicit or in many cases contradictory, in other words, often what is printed publicly are lies. Despite that practice, the public version of this very historical document contains the following revealing quotes by the authors.

(In Vietnam)...our PSYOP failed...because it was outmatched by the PSYOP of the enemy. ... Our own PSYOP did not really change the minds of the enemy populace, nor did it defend the US populace at home against the propaganda of the enemy. Furthermore the enemy's PSYOP was so strong that it- not bigger armies or better weapons-overcame all of the weapons systems we fielded. The lesson is not to ignore our own PSYOP capability, but rather to change it and strengthen it so that it can do precisely that kind of thing to our enemy in the next war for the mind." "Psychotronic research is in its infancy, but the US Army already possesses an operational weapons system designed to do what Lt. Col. J.B. Alexander would like ESP to do- except that this weapons system uses existing communications media. It seeks to map the minds

of neutral and enemy individuals and then change them in accordance with US national interests". "It must strengthen our national will to victory and it must attack and ultimately destroy that of our enemy. It both causes and is affected by physical combat, but it is a type of war which is fought on a far more subtle basis as well-in the minds of the national populations involved." "If we do not attack the enemy's will until he reaches the battlefield, his nation will have strengthened it as best it can. We must attack that will before it is locked into place. We must instill in it a predisposition to inevitable defeat." "Strategic MindWar must begin the moment war is considered to be inevitable. It must seek out the attention of the enemy nation through every available medium, and it must strike at the nation's potential soldiers before they put on their uniforms. It is in their homes and their communities that they are most vulnerable to MindWar. Was the US defeated in the jungles of Vietnam, or was it defeated in the streets of American cities. In its strategic context, MindWar must reach out to friends, enemies, and neutrals alike across the globe- neither through primitive "battlefield" leaflets and loudspeakers of PSYOP nor through the weak, imprecise, and narrow efforts of psychotronics- but through the media possessed by the US which have the capabilities to reach virtually all people on the face of the Earth." "For the mind to believe in its own decisions, it must feel that it made those decisions without coercion. Coercive measures used by the operative, consequently must not be detectable by ordinary means. There is no need to resort to mind-weakening drugs such as those explored by the CIA; in fact the exposure of a single such method would do unacceptable damage to MindWar's reputation for truth." "Existing PSYOP identifies purely sociological factors, which suggest appropriate idioms for messages. Doctrine in this area is highly developed, and the task is basically one of assembling and maintaining individuals and teams with enough expertise and experience to apply the doctrine effectively. This, however, is only the sociological dimension of target receptiveness measures. There are some purely natural conditions under which minds may become more or less receptive to ideas, and MindWar should take full advantage of such phenomena as atmospheric electromagnetic activity, air ionization, and extremely low frequency waves (21)." "If we do not accept Excalibur, then we relinquish our ability to inspire foreign cultures with our morality. If they then desire moralities unsatisfactory to us, we have no choice but to fight them on a more brutish level." The following footnote to ELF is included.

21. Extremely Low Frequency (ELF) waves: ELF waves up to 100 Hz are naturally occurring but they can also be produced artificially (such as for the Navy's Project Sanguine for submarine communication). ELF-waves are not normally noticed by the unaided senses, yet their resonant effect upon the human body has been connected to both physiological disorders and emotional distortion. Infrasound vibration (up to 20 Hz) can subliminally influence brain activity to align itself to Delta, Theta, Alpha, or Beta wave patterns, inclining an audience toward everything from alertness to passivity. Infrasound could be used tactically, as ELF-waves endure for great distances; and it could be used in conjunction with media broadcasts as well.

The footnote on ELF is fairly specific and admits that it is to be used in "conjunction" with television and radio, in short, the ELF MindWar attack signal will be piggybacked on a TV carrier wave to target civilian populations in their homes to instill feelings of fear and terror prior to the start of a conflict. The power of ELF to change the mood and thoughts of enemy populations was well understood by the US PSYOP forces, and to Valley and Aquino in particular. If these weapons were turned against friendly populations it would be extremely difficult to detect their influence. The Psychology of Victory paper represents a scheme for waging perpetual psychological warfare against friend and enemy populations alike, particularly

against the American people. The "MindWar" paper was provoked by an article by Lt. Col. John Alexander, which appeared in the December 1980 edition of Military Review, Alexander's paper was titled "**The New Mental Battlefield: Beam Me Up, Spock.**"

Col. Alexander and General Aquino are not alone in promoting an entirely new doctrine for waging war based not on tanks and planes, but on speed of light weapons that are capable of overcoming all known existing military technology. The three examples that follow speak of an RMA in military affairs. This technology is aimed not at attacking the bodies of enemy soldiers in a traditional sense, but is instead aimed at attacking their central nervous systems and their minds. Ultimately the true target of the new revolution in military affairs is not the mind of the enemy soldier, but the minds of the civilian populations of both friend and foe alike. The weapons capabilities that are spoken of as being a future capability are in fact present day weapons that are being tested and perfected on American citizens.

The Strategic Studies Institute of the US Army War College produced a paper in 1994 entitled "**The Revolution in Military Affairs and Conflicts Short of War**". A revolution in military affairs (RMA) is mentioned, "That will not only change the nature of warfare, but also alter the global geopolitical balance of power". An example of an RMA is the invention of gunpowder, or atomic weapons, in short, an innovation that turns the world upside down." The authors Metz and Kievit claim, "Behavior modification is a key component of peace enforcement," and that modification will be directed at the American people. This will take place, the authors state, through directed energy systems, whose primary advantage is "deniability", they are straightforward about the unlimited possibilities inherent in "perception molding" through the use of psycho technologies. Anyone who objects to this kind of mind warping will be "identified using comprehensive inter-agency integrated databases," then categorized into "computerized personality simulations," which will be used "to develop, tailor and focus psychological campaigns for each."

**New World Vistas**, a book published in 1996 by the US Air Force Advisory Board, which discusses "Biological Process Control". "We will have achieved a clear understanding of how the human brain works, how it really controls the various functions of the body, and how it can be manipulated (both negatively and positively). One can envision the development of electromagnetic energy sources, the output of which can be pulsed, shaped, and focused, that can couple with the human body in a fashion that will allow one to prevent voluntary muscle movements, control emotions (and thus actions), produce sleep, transmit suggestions, interfere with both short-term and long term memory, produce an experience set, and delete an experience set." "It would also appear possible to create high fidelity speech in the human body, raising the possibility of covert suggestion and psychological direction. When a high power microwave pulse in the gigahertz range strikes the human body, a very small temperature perturbation occurs. This is associated with a sudden expansion of the slightly heated tissue. This expansion is fast enough to produce an acoustic wave. If a pulsed stream is used, it should be possible to create an internal acoustic field in the 5-15 kilohertz range, which is audible. Thus, it may be possible to talk to selected adversaries in a fashion that would be most disturbing to them."

A 1996 military paper entitled, **Information Operations: A New War-Fighting Capability**, written for the Chief of Staff of the Air Force, designed to identify what is required for the US to remain, "the dominant air and space force in the future." The paper asserts that "for continued success as a superpower" the key is "information dominance". Part of this dominance will be the

development of a space satellite-linked **Information Integration Center**, or IIC, which will act as a central information processing and control center. The IIC will monitor people who have been implanted with a "microscopic brain chip... (the) chip performs two functions. First, it links the individual to the IIC, creating a seamless interface between the user and the information resources (in-time collection data and archival databases.) In essence, the chip relays the processed information from the IIC to the user. Second, the chip creates a computer generated mental visualization... "Implanting "things" in people raises ethical and public relations issues". In the future, "The civilian population will likely accept an implanted microscopic microchip that allows military members to defend vital national interests". The paper goes on to note that "The California Institute of Technology has developed an energy efficient computer chip which emulates the analog thinking of the human brain... when this capability is fully mature, this chip could provide the baseline for a brain implant hooked to all the sensory segments of the brain, not just the eye".

The military theorists writing about "psychological, biological, and defensive technologies" and "Technologies specifically designed for conflicts short of war" observe, overcoming the ethical restraints of American attitudes towards the technology and its uses would require "an ethical and political revolution would be necessary to make a military revolution". "There is another alternative: we could deliberately engineer a comprehensive revolution, seeking utter transformation rather than simply an expeditious use of new technology". (Kieth pg264)

### **Psychological Warfare Practiced Against TI's**

#### **Triggers:**

In South America the intelligence services of US client states were often chosen and trained by the US intelligence agencies. The use of torture has been wide spread and applied with a zeal that is hard to imagine. The general idea of torturing a dissident or critic of the government was to physically and emotionally break the victim. The psychologically traumatized victims were then released back onto the streets of the community to serve as a warning to others who might contemplate openly challenging the authoritarian government. When people observed the shattered remnant of the person that once was vibrant and proud, they would think twice before raising their voices in protest.

One tactic of mind control is the use of "triggers", a stimulus delivered to the victim that will evoke a memory of previous abuse. One example of this is the use of a Coca-cola bottle. When South American dissidents were taken into custody and tortured it was common practice to use a coke bottle to sodomize the victim with. This initial act was designed to produce pain and suffering, as well as humiliation. Once the person was released back into the community, every time they came into contact with a coke bottle or even a coke commercial the stimulus of seeing the product or hearing the advertising jingle would "trigger" them... in other words they would immediately relive the pain, suffering, and humiliation of the initial torture. Since Coke is the worlds most widely advertised and recognized symbol, the victims of torture might be forced to relive their suffering every time they turned on the TV, radio, went into a store, or simply walked down the street.

#### **Street Theater:**

"Street Theater" is a feature of the gang stalking used on targeted individuals in tandem with electronic harassment. "Street theater" is activity performed by persons complicit in the electronic weapons harassment, but are "skits", as opposed to direct bodily attacks performed

with the electronic harassment equipment. These "skits" are designed to imitate "the breaks" of normal living. Additionally, they are performed in such a way that the target, and ONLY the target, knows they are being harassed, but cannot convey to others that this is indeed harassment. Feelings of total hopelessness is one apparent purpose of these "skits". (What is impossible to convey to people who are not targeted is that what is different about mind weapon research skits is QUANTITY. When you encounter "normal breaks of life" several dozen times a day EVERY DAY, you are no longer talking about "normal". Several "breaks" a day, of a type which you might expect every couple of months, is not natural or random. But try explaining this to someone who is not targeted.) Another apparent purpose of such "skits" is to discredit and isolate the target so that others will regard him or her as a "crank" and a "nut case". Far from simple "pranks" or "practical jokes", these skits provide the mind weapon researchers with extremely good cover. If the target is ever coerced into contact with psychiatry, the psychiatrists' legal powers of imprisonment (without due process of law) dramatically increase and reinforce the isolation and labeling of the target. Many people know in advance that what they are experiencing will discredit them, and will thus put off complaining about or often, even admitting to themselves that they are being targeted. So although "street theater" seems to have a comedic ring to it, this component of gang stalking is one of the most serious forms of attack on individual targets and is perfect cover for the perpetrators. One example of street theater, keeping the previous example of "triggers" in mind, might occur as the target is walking down the street in public, and a person steps in their way...the target looks up at them and notices that they are drinking a bottle of coke. The stranger looks into their eyes at close range, sneers a malicious sneer, and says "you like coke, don't you?" Normally this would not be out of the ordinary, but considering the target was assaulted with a coke bottle the previous month and is trying to forget the violation, it takes on a whole new meaning. Typically many people are involved in Street Theater, so as the target steps around the initial perpetrator, trying not to think about what happened to them (and failing), they look up and are confronted with another perpetrator holding a coke bottle, licking the rim in a suggestive manner while making direct eye contact and sneering or laughing at the target. This seemingly innocuous act might be repeated by 10-20 people a day for months and years. The stimulus that is repeatedly delivered in street theater will become a trigger that the target is helpless to escape. If in the future, an innocent citizen drinks a coke in front of the target they will be triggered again, and may consider the act sinister, even though there is no intent to make the victim of torture relive their experience. A secondary effect of the coke bottle skit is to make the target seem like a paranoid schizophrenic if they attempt to explain to the health care professional that 10-20 people a day are drinking coke in front of them and laughing or smiling at them. The target is alienated from the community and is unable to seek help from authorities or the mental health community. In fact if a target of gang stalking and electronic harassment goes to a mental health professional and seeks help they will in all likelihood be forcibly incarcerated and forced to take medication that amounts to a chemical lobotomy. These are the same experiences of MKULTRA survivors who were afraid to ever mention that they were victims of experimentation in childhood to their therapists for fear they would be accused of being crazy.

Street theater takes many diverse forms, and here are a few examples:

On foot, far more often than in normal life, you have people cutting you off in store or bank lineups. Or you constantly find people getting "in your face" as you walk, both outdoors and especially in buildings and malls.

While driving, far more often than in normal life, you have cars speeding up to stop signs just ahead of you and brake to a stop part way into the intersection.

While driving, far more often than in normal life, you find other cars behaving in ways which block your progress. Mall parking lots are favorite places for this type of staged activity. Try explaining that to friends and see how many believe it is deliberate.

While away from home, more often than in normal life and at times you know you did not leave them, dirt or food droppings appear in your house or apartment.

While away from home or work, belongings turn up missing and you know for certain they were there when you left. Some days later these belongings may turn up in a place you know they were not, yet you cannot ever convince others this was theft and return.

While away from home, you find damage to clothing or furniture which you know did not occur from normal wear.

While at home or at work, you find bizarre, loud, annoying noise incidents which others nearby seem to "not notice" or "don't care about". (sound attacks)

While in the supermarket checkout line, you find someone reaching into your shopping cart to remove an item -- apparent purpose to force you to make another trip to the store prematurely.

This standard manner of targeting the TI at home is also emulated in their work place. Early targeting procedure is to get the TI to discredit themselves by appealing to family and co-workers for understanding and help. It is standard operating procedure to separate the TI from support systems such as family and friends early in the process and to paint them as crazy. The friendships of most TI's do not stand the strain of what most interpret to be a mental illness. Family members or the cooperative authorities engineer an early intervention by mental health professionals. This forced incarceration is usually short in duration and is designed to discredit the TI in the eyes of family and friends to destroy these relationships. Once the target is isolated the real process of breaking down and controlling the human mind can begin. The technology described above is similar to the laser light microphone that was developed 30+ years ago by US intelligence agencies for eaves dropping purposes. The same types of attacks are often accomplished with lower end technology in the beginning such as the hypersonic sound system that can project sound in a very narrow beam. As the targeting progresses the type of technology used is generally upgraded to the pulsed microwave laser attacks and RFID implants for tracking purposes. Typically the TI is driven from their home and work place by concerted attacks in the form of subdermal microwave burns, shocks, stings, and other deniable techniques. The normal human response to an attack is fight or flight behavior. Some TI's will try to relocate, but to no avail. The attacks will continue in their new home or work place. Often misdirection is successfully used to force the TI into retaliation such that they injure or kill the wrong person or group and are either killed themselves, commit suicide, or are incarcerated.

Technology has since made great progress along the lines of the work of Dr. Michael Persinger

such that the pulsed microwave laser device is obsolete and redundant in some respects. Echelon was the NSA satellite eavesdropping program that was designed as a data mining program that had the capability to listen to every phone call, fax message, every communication on earth was in effect vacuumed up by the satellites and downloaded to remote ground based listening stations. A list of keywords such as bomb, terrorist, drugs, and other terms were used to sift out suspect messages and identify the origin and destination anywhere on earth. Since the late 70's or early 80's every electronic communication on earth was being captured by the NSA and analyzed. It was illegal for the NSA to spy on US citizens so the UK monitored US citizens and shared the "take" with the NSA in return for the same service from the US intelligence agencies. The nations of Australia, Canada, and more recently China and other nations were included in this arrangement. At the end of the Cold War the NSA continued to launch very sophisticated satellites that could do much more than capture all electronic transmissions world wide. Satellites that are capable of monitoring the 10MHZ range of human brain activity are now capable of accomplishing with human thought what Echelon has been capable of doing with electronic communications for decades. (Please see the film Monarch for a more complete explanation of HAARP technology) Using the work of Dr. Michael Persinger and others it is now possible to monitor all human sentient thought, download this stream of 6.5 billion brains to ground based systems coupled to tremendous computing power. The computer capacity of many trillions of computations per second allows the same technique of using keywords to identify potential human targets who can be distinguished from every other human brain by their EEG signal and other distinguishing characteristics that function as an electronic brain finger print. Targets can be identified by the nature of their thinking, the list of key words if you will, and the danger that these ideas and thoughts may hold for the hegemonic powers of US intelligence agencies. Exactly as was discussed in the military doctrine paper by Metz and Kievit on the Revolution in Military Affairs (RMA) cited above: "Behavior modification is a key component of peace enforcement," and that modification will be directed at the American people. This will take place, the authors state, through directed energy systems, whose primary advantage is "deniability", they are straightforward about the unlimited possibilities inherent in "perception molding" through the use of psycho technologies. Anyone who objects to this kind of mind warping will be "identified using comprehensive inter-agency integrated databases," then categorized into "computerized personality simulations," which will be used "to develop, tailor and focus psychological campaigns for each." Remote neural monitoring and related capabilities allow NSA satellites to accomplish these same feats on any target moving through the "matrix" of the atmosphere. This higher end technology of mind control vacuums up all human thought and discerns discrete targets that are then attacked with an impressive tool box of high end technological capabilities. It is impossible for a human being to distinguish their organic thoughts and feelings from those that are projected at them in an effort to control and neutralize them. The programs used to manipulate the targets without their realizing it are artificial intelligence programs (AI) that are capable of erasing memory, injecting emotions, and conscious thoughts at the unknowing targets. Since there is a repetition of programming it is at times possible for the target to discern that they are in a "loop", a repetitive cycle of thought and experience that has a periodicity or repetitive cycle. This repeating cycle of thought and experience will manifest itself in an occasional feeling of deja vu that may or may not be distinguishable from the normal feelings of deja vu that most people experience. This experience may be discerned from the normal one in that it happens in a period of a few weeks and happens more often or more powerfully than is natural. If these systems really are that effective in

controlling human beings then it begs the question, why bother with creating private armies of gang stalkers. An over reliance on one system of mass control would make it much more likely that the single form itself will become evident to more targets. In the novel 1984 George Orwell described a world that was made up of three groups. The elite made up 1% of the population and they controlled the party members who made up 15% and used them to control the proles (workers) that made up the remaining 84% of the population. A circle within a circle within a circle if you will. Using this paradigm for control it is still necessary to motivate and train private armies of gang stalkers for operations such that these obsolete and overlapping systems for "setting up on the target" and using the pulse microwave laser, are still standard operating procedure for all targeting operations. The use of overlapping layers of technology means that the higher end capabilities can be used sparingly on high value targets and that an over reliance on them or temporary collapse of the high end satellite based technology will not necessarily lead to a loss of mass control of the human population.

At this point in the process of gang stalking and use of psychotronic weapons the TI is an open book that represents all future targets that might resemble them, how they think, how they react, in short how to defeat them. The TI is a learning experience much like a war game situation. The TI sits down in public and the experiment trots out a stimulus in front of them, say an attractive woman. Every thought, memory, emotion, and physiological response that the woman evokes in the TI is now captured in a continuous data. Often a TI is observed by a psychology student sitting unobtrusively off to the side to record and link overt behaviors to the data stream collected in real time. Picture Jane Goodall sitting quietly in the jungle watching low land guerillas. Human personality types are broken up artificially into 35 discrete types of personalities by psychology. The entire arsenal of psychology and medicine is aimed at learning to break down and control this one person, such that they represent all future people like them. The technology that renders the TI an open page also allows them to be a blank page to be written on. Thoughts, images, and emotional states can be imposed on the TI remotely with a startlingly diverse tool box of weapons in the electromagnetic spectrum. The TI can be put in stressful situations and agitated with "in the open" microwave attacks that physically burn them, or less obvious manipulation of their emotional state. The ability of the technology to secretly obstruct purposeful human behavior should not be underestimated. Targets are often seemingly toyed with, but the ultimate aim of the experiment is the terminal destruction of the TI. Not everyone watching the drama on satellite TV, the internet, or listening on radio will understand exactly what it is they are watching. The TI is both a very expensive lab rat for the health effects of microwave weapons, a training tool for a stalking army, a psychology experiment to perfect mind control, fodder for publishing scientific papers, and a commodity to be sold for entertainment purposes a la reality TV. The incredible expense of gang stalking several thousand people on an enemies list is offset by selling the TI as a human guinea pig for weapons development programs, medical experiments, psychology experiments (GSA contracts), and a "reality TV show" that might be sold on the internet, satellite TV, or satellite radio. The audience is made up of several tiers of viewers and participants. The perspective of the drama that unfolds before the satellite TV and internet audience is the action as seen through the eyes of the TI with the targets "inner voice" typed out on the screen below. This same "inner voice" feed may be heard on radio by people who are not quite sure exactly what they are witnessing. The low level perpetrators that are lied to and used for gang stalking, the private armies so to speak, are given key words or game plans to attack the TI in public. One example might be the use of yahoo groups on the internet to feed this information to the private armies. A yahoo group set up

to discuss sports might start "chatter" about how much they like the taste of coca cola. This website is used to "call the play" and the target might go out in public that day and encounter multiple perpetrators triggering them with coke bottles to remind them of their torture. Higher level perpetrators receive a direct feed from the link that goes from brain to computer to brain. They refer to themselves as being part of the "Borg". These operatives are in constant real time communication with each other and are able to monitor the inner voice of the target, and respond with verbal attacks in real time. These capabilities were originally developed to monitor soldiers in battle and facilitate their communication with each other. Military pilots used these brain to computer links to manipulate the control surfaces of their aircraft instantaneously. This nightmare is not science fiction, and is actually worse than it sounds. For what purpose would DARPA build a world wide web for tracking targets that cannot be escaped. Why would Aquino and Alexander turn their speed of light anti-personnel weapons on these few thousand people. Why build legions of private armies to harass and torment innocent people. What twisted purpose could it serve. One thing is for certain, once these perpetrators begin gang stalking or agree to be joined to the link of brain to computer to brains, once in the "Borg" they are trapped. The same harassment techniques and microwave weapons that are used to torture and manipulate the TI population can be used to torture and kill the population of perpetrators. Once they have been sold on the targeting program through appeals to their patriotism, religion, greed, or plain curiosity, they are trapped as if they were in a gang and the penalty for leaving is death...or worse.

## **VIII Targeted Individuals (TI's)**

The internet is awash in websites of people claiming to be targets of organized gang stalking and electronic harassment. These obviously distraught people refer to themselves as targeted individuals (TI's). After meeting with 220 individuals and subjecting their case studies to an epidemiological analysis it was possible to assign the group with a collective set of risk factors. It is helpful if the reader will imagine a huge database with millions and millions of names... perhaps everyone in the United States. The targets are chosen with a computer program that gives a cumulative weighted score to each name when they engage in a certain proscribed activity. Picture this computer program acting as an elaborate three strikes and you're out program. Every targeted activity or behavior carries a weighted score and every entry to the TI's name increases their cumulative score. When the score reaches a certain quantity then that person is automatically enrolled in the program as a target that will be tracked on the DARPA tracking system and subjected to organized gang stalking and attacks by speed of light anti-personnel technology that will only end with the termination of the target. The electronic harassment cases that were visited and interviewed were distinct, but their commonalities tie in with the profile for both MKULTRA and Cointelpro targets. The first case study was an individual in San Antonio, Texas who we will call Elizabeth. Although the average target is a single Caucasian female in her forties, Elizabeth is case study number one, and fairly typical. She is in her early 70's, Hispanic, and of above average intelligence, as are nearly all targets. Elizabeth was a civil rights activist in the 1960's who was instrumental in integrating the movie theaters in Dallas, Texas where previously African Americans were forced to sit in the upper balcony to watch movies. Strike one, civil rights activity. In the 1960's she picked up a hitchhiker who, unbeknownst to her, was an army deserter. When she reached home her sister was waiting at the door and said, "The FBI was here looking for you". Strike two, an FBI file

entry of any kind. Later in life she went to work for a major oil company, Chevron, and got her security clearance. Strike three is working for a major oil company as well as any personal or family association with the intelligence community. These are actually two risk factors. While employed with Chevron she worked in Iran, learned the language, lived with an Iranian family and established close personal relations with Iranian citizens. Strike four is foreign travel to certain countries as well as learning a foreign language and integrating with a foreign culture, “going native”. Much later in life she was employed by the state of Texas and was in an elevator accident that left her permanently injured and on disability. She was a “drain on the system”, strike five. Many of these risk factors may seem innocuous to the casual reader, but they exemplify many aspects of the mind set of the hard right wing perpetrators of Cointelpro and MKULTRA. Her civil rights activity may seem harmless and admirable to most people, but many American citizens were falsely imprisoned, assassinated or became forced suicides for these very activities in the 1960's and 70's. The minds behind the current neutralization and assassination program referred to here as MONARCH would consider Elizabeth's civil rights activity to be the work of an internal dissident or possibly an agent provocateur of a foreign government. The FBI under J. Edgar Hoover tried for decades to establish a link between the civil rights movement and the anti-war movement with the USSR. Though no link was ever established it was not for lack of trying, and the fact that no link ever existed does not stop these personalities from believing that one did exist. It is the public position of the CIA and military intelligence personalities involved that the Vietnam War was lost due to a betrayal by domestic enemies. The same can be said of her giving a ride to an army deserter. She did not know that this person was an army deserter, but the fact that the FBI knew about this accidental contact and came to her house to question her reveals that she was already a “person of interest” who had an FBI file and was under surveillance, either casually or otherwise. Elizabeth went to work for Chevron and though millions of people have gone to work for major oil companies over the years and have not become targets, it appears that this is a quantifiable risk factor across the population of targeted individuals (TI's). Oil is a strategic commodity and oil companies employ spies more than any other industry because they have an excuse for foreign travel and wind up in the farthest corners of the globe. According to a former employee, Exxon Mobil employs more spies than any other entity in the world. Getting her security clearance would also appear rather mundane, but a surprising number to TI's have family members who are in the intelligence community and military. It is also not uncommon for intelligence community or military families who were radiation experiment victims to also be “enrolled” in the MKULTRA and MONARCH experimental programs. The fact that Elizabeth traveled to Iran as part of her employment with Chevron and immersed herself in the Persian language and lived with an Iranian family is on its face admirable. In fact, traveling to certain places in the world such as Cuba, Central America, or the Middle East apparently brings US citizens under the scrutiny of the intelligence services. These are areas of intense activity and interest to the “community” and anyone traveling say, to Cuba, would be viewed as a potential foreign agent. This of course is patently ridiculous in her case but it does not mean that the mentality of the personalities behind this program of experimentation and torture do not view the world in such a manner. Finally, when she became injured and began to draw money for disability out of the system if you will, instead of putting money into the system, she became what the proponents of eugenics would term an ‘empty eater’. She would be viewed as a drain on society by a certain philosophy that is evidently applied to other targets. Eugenics is the philosophy that was a quack science that viewed certain racial groups as inherently inferior. This “science” found its full expression in the

Holocaust that targeted racial groups for mass extermination, resulting in the deaths of 9 million civilian men, women, and children. Dr. Joseph Mengele had degrees in eugenics and medicine and was sent to Auschwitz by his boss, the famous eugenicist Dr. Verschuer. Both men worked for the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute, funded in part by the Rockefeller Foundation. This philosophy did not die out, and is in fact a major facet of the current MONARCH program. A primary risk factor for Elizabeth that was mentioned only in passing is the fact that she is Hispanic. Being an ethnic minority is also a common risk factor for the TI community, though not exclusive. This philosophy is also a carry over from the Cointelpro program that views minority populations within the US as a potentially destabilizing factor at best. Elizabeth became an overt target of MONARCH 7 years ago (2000). It began with active gang stalking accomplished primarily by foreign nationals and community policing groups who would follow her and harass her in public as well as enter her home and vandalize and steal her possessions and personal papers. In public, during the initial stages of her targeting, strangers, in organized fashion followed her into public places, would invade her personal space, say inappropriate things to her, and impede her physically in stores or in traffic, using blocking maneuvers. These events happen to everyone but when these events occurred sometimes dozens of times a day, often with the same strangers involved, it became apparent that something very wrong was happening to her. Entries into her home became a common occurrence, sabotaging and stealing her possessions, and often subtle signs were left such as trash, or rearranging of the furniture, just to let her know that her personal space had been invaded. This activity is a form of psychological warfare that was implemented by the US government in the 1950's aimed at enemy agents. It was discovered that it was not necessary to assassinate suspected enemy agents to stop their espionage activities in the US. Merely by harassment such as bumping their car in traffic, cutting in front of them in lines, brushing against them in public places, cursing them in public, repeated entry into their homes and sabotage of their possessions, these activities however mundane, worked. It was only necessary to make these normal type events happen 10-20 times a day to artificially raise the stress level of the targeted foreign agent. Once the stress level of the target is kept artificially high for an extended period it interferes with normal sleep and work related activities. After several weeks of this treatment the foreign agents' quality and quantity of work falls precipitously and they are in effect neutralized in place. These same tactics were applied to Elizabeth in an organized fashion by people who much of the time, but not exclusively, could be identified as foreign nationals. These people had no records of their identity in the US, therefore no criminal history, and no direct ties to any domestic law enforcement or intelligence agencies could be established. Elizabeth's stalkers were for all intents and purposes 'non-persons' who did not exist in any database in the US and could be used for operations with plausible deniability. Her overt targeting began in 2001 with repeated entries into her home. Foreign nationals moved into her building and if she left her apartment 5 times a day they would enter her home 5 times, steal what they wanted, and destroy what they did not wish to steal. Her furniture was moved, her appliances altered, and her life in short, turned upside down. Elizabeth is a dynamic person who fought back by complaining to the police and asserting her rights. The police proved rather indifferent and in general not very helpful. They would take down her complaints of theft and vandalism and leave. The same activities would occur day after day without fail. It becomes apparent to all TI's in short order that complaining to the authorities is ineffective and eventually counterproductive. In the words of one target, "I was complaining aloud to myself in my home that I couldn't find any D cell batteries, I left to run errands the next day and when I came home my home had been entered again, and I discovered that the kitchen

drawer had 24 D cell batteries”. “I can’t call up the police and tell them that someone broke into my home and deposited 24 D cell batteries”. Very soon it became apparent to Elizabeth that she could not tell the police that people were breaking into her home to rearrange the furniture. In the former USSR, during the age of detente, it was no longer good publicity to imprison and execute political dissidents. It became standard operating procedure since the 1960’s to harass political dissidents and paint them as mentally ill, incarcerate them in mental institutions and destroy them with experimental drugs. In the USSR, contemporary with the microwave attacks on the US embassy was the use of the same weapons to attack dissidents in their homes and places of business until they complained to authorities, at which time they were forcibly incarcerated in mental institutions. Schizophrenia affects people beginning in their 20’s or not at all. Adults in their 40’s and later do not spontaneously develop this form of mental illness. (Ross) Elizabeth is in her 70’s and has no personal or family background of mental illness. I am not a psychiatrist, but have studied psychology as a microbiologist who is interested in the possible pathogenic causes of schizophrenia. Besides my readings of human personality I have known many psychologists and health care professionals all my life and have discussed mental illness with them at great length. I have known people who are mentally ill and Elizabeth is not mentally ill. Part of the genius of the MONARCH program is to target people in such a way that if they tell the authorities or family and friends how they are being harassed it can be easily explained away that they are imagining things. Why would the neighbors enter your home on a daily basis and rearrange your furniture? Organized gang stalking and covert harassment begs the question from those uninitiated in the modalities of counter espionage, why would a group of strangers target a law abiding elderly lady who lives alone in San Antonio. It is counter intuitive so the mind rejects it out of hand and searches for easier explanations. As if this was not enough stress to apply to an elderly woman, the best is yet to come. Concurrent with the constant psychological warfare and elevated stress due to her safety and security needs being taken away, needs common to all human beings, she is an experimental subject in a weapons development program. What better way to eliminate people who might qualify as potential threats than to turn them into fodder for a money making operation. Elizabeth is one of the worlds’ most expensive human guinea pigs, sacrificed in a terminal experiment to perfect the latest generation of speed of light weapons and to perfect the art of breaking the human mind in order to control it. Elizabeth experiences physical assaults from microwave weapons on her body and her mind. These weapons have been off the drawing board since the 1960’s and now are extremely versatile in their effects on the human mind and body. She is attacked with non-lethal weapons that deliver sub-dermal microwave burns, electric shocks and stings, and a generalized wasting of her physical body. Her central nervous system is under attack both when she is awake and when she is asleep. Microwaving of her hypothalamus causes her emotional state to be actively manipulated remotely, as Dr. Allen Fry accomplished with animals in 1958. Her REM stage sleep is interrupted and she is kept in a constant state of elevated stress and physical exhaustion that is designed to neutralize her and eventually kill her. Her belief systems are subject to manipulation through RHIC-EDOM, described from a CIA manual dating from the 1960’s, RHIC stands for radio hypnotic induced control, EDOM is short hand for electronic dissolution of memory. In short, when she attempts to sleep she is wide open to attack on her memory and her purposeful behavior. The Smirnov patent which is owned by Psychotechnologies Corporation (Richmond, Virginia) works by sending messages just above the level of human hearing. The subliminal message is received by the unconscious mind and human beings respond to the commands, in the words of Dr. Smirnov, “as a command from God you cannot

disobey". Psi-Tech which is run by the military intelligence personalities behind remote viewing and nonlethal weapons such as Col. Alexander, Ed Dames, and Albert Stubblebine, became the exclusive owner of Dr. Smirnov's patent for remote manipulation of human behavior when Dr. Smirnov died unexpectedly of a heart attack. Another manner of interference is accomplished by using Dr. Michael Persingers' technology (DOD funded scientist and member of the American Enterprise Institute) to send a signal of rage or fear at the target that the brain entrains with, or locks onto. Fear and rage, as well as other negative emotions can be forced on the target remotely using this nonlethal technology to manipulate and control them. Elizabeth is attacked in her home with microwaves 24 hours a day, 7 days a week. These attacks by ionizing and non-ionizing radiation are designed to destroy her as a human being, her physical body, her emotional well being, and her spiritual self. In every way that a human being can be tortured, Elizabeth is being slowly murdered in order to learn how to neutralize and kill with the latest and greatest weapons system ever devised. She is being killed by invisible bullets and no one will help her. Her complaints to her elected representatives have fallen on deaf ears, her letters have joined the "crazy file" that every elected representative now maintains, made up of thousands of desperate people demanding and begging for help. Elizabeth is smart and a fighter but she is just a human being. Her face and skin over her entire body have been specifically targeted to disfigure her and make her appear older than she is. Elizabeth was once a very beautiful, petite, vibrant woman that looked at least ten years younger than her actual age. Female targets are often disfigured to strike at the heart of their emotional selves. It is very common for female targets to get special attention paid to deteriorating their looks and their bodies to bring about a psychological collapse. Sexual torture, even of the elderly targets is very common. Elizabeth has moved multiple times to try to escape the attacks in her home, but to no avail. It generally takes about 2-3 weeks for the perpetrators to move into proximity to TI's and begin the break-ins and "nonlethal" weapons attacks. After meeting Elizabeth it was very difficult to leave her in her situation, but it was necessary to move onto the next TI.

Case study number two is a man we will call Jesus. Jesus is in his early forties, married with two young children, and lives near San Antonio, Texas. Jesus was working very hard, supporting his family while going to law school. He was nearing completion of his law degree and working for a very prestigious and powerful law firm in 2001. The law firm was treating him in a very reprehensible manner and rather than be a passive victim, he filed a discrimination lawsuit against the firm. Almost immediately he began to experience microwave attacks in his home against himself, his wife, and his two children. The nature of the attacks was very vicious, particularly against his eyes and other parts of his anatomy. He documented the attacks with a gauss meter, a signal strength meter, and other electronic equipment. The children were also viciously attacked in the same manner, crying in their beds when the signal would peak. When Jesus would work on his case or talk to people on the phone, the microwave attacks on his children would commence in earnest in an effort to thwart his activities of fighting back against the law firm. His wife became pregnant and the attacks were also pointedly directed at her and her unborn child. Jesus has extensive documentation of these attacks, pictures of his very blatant physical injuries, such as horribly bloodshot eyes. He has documentation of the attacks recorded on his electronic equipment while they are occurring. He has photographs of his infant child with horribly bloodshot eyes due to a microwave assault, as well as recordings of his children crying in their beds while they are under the torture of an assault from a nonlethal microwave weapon. This rather pointed torture of his family seems designed to send a very specific message that he should drop his lawsuit. In order to spare his family he moved outside of his

home to other locations in town to spare his wife and children the worst of the “nonlethal” attacks. When Jesus moved out, the attacks on his family diminished in their intensity, but they have never ended. His own physical mutilation continues wherever he tries to find refuge. The family has even fled to multiple locations in Mexico to stay with extended family. This has resulted, according to him, in previously healthy elderly relatives very rapidly becoming weaker and weaker, until they experience increasing morbidity and death. Jesus has appealed to every law enforcement official and elected representative he possibly can. He has gone on TV on the Power Hour to get greater exposure and possibly relief. To date, as far as I know he is still under attack as is his family. His body has become so sensitive to the intense microwave attacks that he is no longer able to stay on the computer or phone for very long. I have not spoken to Jesus in nearly two years. This case has fewer risk factors than Elizabeth (case number one), and as such is atypical, but not entirely unusual. It falls under the category of whistle blower, which may comprise as many as 5-10% of all cases of targeted individuals. Whistle blowers are often government employees who suspect criminal wrong doing and try to bring such cases of corporate and government criminality to light and are subsequently “enrolled” in the MONARCH program.

Another example of a whistle blower target is case number 124; a Caucasian woman in her early 60’s who worked for the state of Florida counseling teens who had been sexually abused as children. Her young clients were victims of abuse in childhood and were often taking medication. According to her a surprising number of these abuse victims reported hearing voices despite taking medication. She considered this not unheard of, but the sheer number of such reports and their percentage of her caseload was something she considered completely beyond the realm of probability. Her supervisor was very hostile when she mentioned her suspicions that something was terribly wrong and he marked her as a trouble maker. It was then that her gang stalking and targeting with microwave weapons began. Her torture has continued for 16 years across half a dozen states. When last I spoke with her she was so physically debilitated that she was reduced to “stuffing envelopes” to pay her bills and wondered aloud if she should have ended her life in the beginning instead of having endured the last 16 years of unimaginable torture for nothing. I did not know what to tell her. Closely related to the whistle blower category, are the revenge incorporated category of targets. One female TI's husband was retiring from the military and having affairs with two different women. She was enrolled into the program by her husband in an effort to have her committed to a mental institution to avoid a divorce settlement. Other revenge incorporated, or murder incorporated targets are business owners who are targeted by a business partner in order to steal the company assets, or persons set to inherit large amounts of money from a family member. The revenge incorporated and whistle blower categories where one is “enrolled” for monetary purposes together comprise perhaps as much as 15-20% of TI cases. There is a great deal of variability across the range of TI’s in both the reasons for their targeting as well as in the manner that they are targeted. Academics, scientists and inventors who possess intellectual property of value are often targeted to relieve them of their ability to retain their patentable intellectual property. Microbiologists are particularly well represented in the target population. Multiple targets share the risk factor of belonging to religions such as Jehovah’s Witnesses, Mormons, Buddhists, Christian sects, and other groups that are not mainstream religions, a category that will be referred to as religious dissidents. Twins are very common targets, usually one twin is overtly targeted with electronic harassment and microwave weapons while the other twin functions as the control group. In this manner the physiological and mental effects and how much a normal life span is shortened can

be exactly measured. The children of Masons and Shriners are also well represented in the target population in relation to the general population, some of which appear to be carry-overs from the MKULTRA program.

In 2006 I attended the SMART conference in Connecticut, a group of MKULTRA survivors organized by Mr. Neil Brick, himself an MKULTRA survivor. These are people who were experimented upon as children in the laboratory and subjected to the techniques of electroshock, radiation, pain induction, hypnosis, sensory deprivation, rape, and other methods designed to induce multiple personality disorder. The average age at the time of their "enrollment" into the program was 4-6 years old. The profile of the average MKULTRA victim is the same as the MONARCH experimental subjects, single, Caucasian, female, above average intelligence, except that these subjects are approximately 10 years older, average age in their 50's. About half of these victims had been subjected to Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA) exclusively or in combination with the programming that occurred in government labs. Those that were SRA programming victims only, tended to be younger than the population that came out of the government labs exclusively. This population shows a strong correlation to family members who were Masons and "religious dissidents" and related groups. MONARCH victims also strongly correlate to family members as Masons (5-10%), but much less so than MKULTRA survivors, who demonstrate a family association with Masons and related groups at about 20% or more. The SMART conference meeting (2006) was attended by more than 40 victims, none of whom were being overtly targeted with microwave weapons in the MONARCH program. These people were all survivors of experimental programming in government laboratories or from Satanic Ritual Abuse in cults. It is important to realize that the techniques and results are identical. MKULTRA and SRA programming are identical. The later began to be used as a cover for MKULTRA programming in the community after it became too dangerous for US intelligence agencies to accomplish this work in government labs. I have encountered several cases of MONARCH experimental subjects who were also MKULTRA victims. These few cases were people whose family members had been subjects of radiation testing and MKULTRA, and the entire family had been used as experimental subjects across the generations. There seems to have been a concerted effort not to contaminate the MONARCH population with the MKULTRA population, but some bleed through between the two programs has evidently occurred, generally with more elderly experimental subjects. The government has attempted to ignore the MKULTRA survivors such as the SMART conference group, rather successfully so, but they have come to the attention of therapists, many of whom have treated hundreds of these people over the years. This is a heroic action on their part considering that the MKULTRA victims are often disabled by chronic illness, destitute, and dangerous to interact with considering that the entire population of survivors is under some degree of surveillance because their recovered memories implicate MKULTRA programmers and by association the intelligence community. In March, 1995, two MKULTRA survivors, Claudia Mullen and Chris DeNicola, as well as their therapist, Valerie Wolf, testified before the Presidents' Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments about the MKULTRA program. Both women named the government psychiatrists, scientists, and CIA personnel (Gottlieb, Helms, and others) who were involved in their programming. One of the two women was subsequently shot in the stomach by an intruder who broke into her home, and both women are now in hiding.

The oldest MONARCH subject I have personally interviewed (though there are older subjects) is case study number 23, who will be referred to as Bob. He is a Caucasian, male, mid 70's, living

in Los Angeles, California. Bob was the recipient of a very exclusive law school scholarship in the early 1950's. He was one of about 20 students selected out of thousands of applicants each year. The McCarthy era Red Scare was in full swing, fear and paranoia gripped the nation as perhaps no time before or since. Bob as a young man went on a speaking tour of the country, giving speeches about the Constitution and the strength of the Republican form of government, in opposition to the right wing hysteria that had taken hold of the entire society. Bob was tall, distinguished, with a great speaking voice and the ability to inspire people even at this young age. He almost immediately became a target of Cointelpro, his employers, landlords, and personal relations were secretly visited by FBI agents who pressured these people to break their associations with him unless they too might become suspect by their association with him. His life was sabotaged at every turn, and the career that had begun with such promise faded into a series of one disappointment after another. In the 1960's Bob began to receive physical attacks from directed energy weapons. He reports a very strong electrical shock or jolt to his head and he experiences intense childhood memories, so intense is the electrical stimulation at that specific area of his brain that the memories are overwhelming and for a time incapacitating. For the last forty years Bob has been attacked daily in just this manner in tandem with sleep deprivation such that he reports not having had a real night sleep in the forty plus years of his directed energy attacks. During my visit to Bob in 2005 I personally observed his physical reaction to the attacks that incapacitated him, his deteriorated physical condition, inability to sleep, and the strange behavior of his neighbors, many of whom were foreign nationals who drove new cars but did not seem to have jobs. While I was there his water was unceremoniously cut off after I suggested testing it, his phone was often out of working order, his personal possessions were repeatedly vandalized by surreptitious entries, and a general state of what I would characterize as a harassment campaign appeared to be occurring on a daily basis. Bob was personal friends with a US Senator from his college days and he had been working nearly every day of his adult life appealing to the politically powerful to help stop these ongoing Cointelpro crimes against him. It occurred to me that this individual could very well have become a senator or even president, as had some of his friends from law school, but instead he was living out a nightmare scenario that even Steven King would be hard pressed to replicate. I left Bob after 7 days of visiting him with a heavy heart. I could not protect him from the onslaught that had been continuing for over 50 years of his life. It is a very common risk factor among TIs to have been associated with progressive political parties, organizing activities, and political writings. Lawyers such as Bob, Jesus, and others who display a proclivity towards activism of a liberal or even moderate nature are common in the TI population.

Case study number 24 was a family of four living in Sacramento, California. Terry is 45, married with two daughters in their twenties. He was born in Pakistan and moved to the US at the age of four, he has a master's degree in engineering, his American born wife has a college degree, and his two daughters both are working on their masters degrees. One daughter is an aeronautical engineer and the other is a sociologist entering law school. Terry became a target just after the terrorist attacks of 9/11. What is unusual about this case is that the entire family of four are overt targets of gang stalking and microwave attacks. The majority of individual TIs (90%) who are targeted also report that the technology may be used against members of their family, but not in an overt manner. The TI's parents may be attacked in a manner that deteriorates their health without their being aware of it, or their emotions are manipulated to disrupt relationships within the family group. I have found this to be the case with most targets, their family members are subjected to covert attacks that produce health effects that can be

passed off as organic disease and a concerted effort is often made to turn people against each other. Terrys' family is very religious, Bahia faith, and very close knit. They are lucky compared to other targets who are purposefully isolated from family and friends because their family has drawn closer together since they became aware of a collective torment. Normally Terry would experience the physical and mental torture that would drive him to seek help and plead his case to his family members. His wife and daughters would not be physically attacked in a recognizable manner, rather they would experience very negative emotions towards each other and be driven apart emotionally and physically. They might also experience consequences to their health that could be explained as early onset of organic disease. I could not be sure why this wonderful group of people had been tormented as a group as opposed to the standardized operating procedure of isolation of a single target within a family. Terry had several common risk factors, above average intelligence, foreign birth, inter-racial marriage, religious minority, but this case was strange because these were not the usual high number of risk factors, and the overt targeting of an entire family was outside the norm. I visited the family and observed them for several days. They were generally healthy, hard working, loyal Americans who prized education and freedom above all other things, yet they were in obvious distress. He had owned his home for 26 years. The neighbors ran the gamut of strange to menacing. I identified about eight different neighbors, mostly Hispanic (70%), some foreign nationals, who I considered to be behaving in the standard manner of perpetrators. Many would come and go at the same time as Terrys' family members as if they did not have regular working hours or even jobs. This shadowing activity is common among TI's and is designed to let the target know that they are being observed and their comings and goings are known. According to Terry some of the neighbors houses where they "live" were not the neighbors' only homes and may not have been their primary residence. These second homes on Terrys' street may in fact have been their places of employment. Several neighbors would stand outside in their yards and glower at us as we sat on the porch. This in and of itself was not terribly unusual, but he was right about the neighbors...something was in the air. The neighbors showed unusual attention and obsequence to a state employee who lived at the end of the cul de sac. He was Caucasian, early 60's, an employee of the state of California who, whenever he drove into the cul de sac, was greeted by the neighbors as if he were a Raj or some kind of lord. This state employee was presumably their source of employment, or in other words their handler. None of these people were college graduates, yet they drove nice cars, owned their homes, and seemed to work irregular hours, if at all. Several were active or former members of the military who tried to stare me down. The microwave attacks that all four targets reported entering the family home were not designed specifically to attack their mental capacity and break down their personalities with microwave hearing, something common among approximately half of the TI population. The microwave attacks featured shocks, stings, stabs, and the wasting effect of generalized fatigue and emotional distress of standard "nonlethal" microwave weapons attacks. The entire family was experiencing fatigue and moderate to serious health affects due to frequencies that interrupt sleep, induce fatigue, and cause a general physical wasting. They did not get the effect of microwave hearing, and they were attacked as a group. Like most TI's they sought relief with "shielding", which often include everything from thermal blankets to lead bricks in an effort to deflect the physical heating and bodily deterioration from being "cooked". Terry had an engineering background so his house was a collection of what I find in the homes of most TI's. Electronic detection equipment, thermal blankets, lots of fans, humidifiers, and even at one point the family resorted to corrugated sheeting placed at discrete angles stacked all around their house. The specter of 12

foot long by 3 foot wide corrugated sheeting entirely surrounding the outside of a house in suburban Sacramento did not go unnoticed. Terry showed the authorities the readings of elevated levels of MW energy in and around his house, the burns on thermal blankets, burns on vegetation outside the house, documented health effects, the constant harassment and stalking behavior of his “neighbors” meticulously documented, all to no effect. The authorities are initially interested and sympathetic, then the police and inspectors were replaced with other less interested individuals who professed ignorance at the nature or source of the MW energy around his home. He bravely made the evening news for 2 weeks, appealed for help and was painted as something of a nut on one station, at which time he was forced to take the shielding down.

Terry reported to me that one month earlier he was walking on the side of his house and he felt a blast of warm air. A large hose was coming out of his neighbor’s attic, down the side of the house, under the fence and into his yard in a concealed manner. The neighbors who moved in all around him shortly before his targeting with microwave weapons began, had planted fast growing trees and hedges that formed an enormous U shaped barrier, 30-60 feet high, on three sides of his home. It was a barrier that contained the air around his house very tightly. The prevailing wind generally pushed the air flow down the cul de sac of his street towards the front of his home and into the open area of the barrier, thus containing the air flow in a pocket around his home. When Terry discovered the concealed hose he mounted very large industrial fans in his backyard and pushed the captive air out of the artificially created air pocket. The school that is less than 100 meters from his back door was immediately evacuated in what was described publically as a gas leak emergency. I witnessed his immediate neighbors often react to a distinctive horn or whistle that when it sounds they enter their houses and shut all doors and windows for approximately 2-3 hours. When the distinctive horn is sounded again these same hostile neighbors emerge from their homes as if they had been given an all clear. Subsequently the suspicious neighbors can be observed washing down their cars, the sides of their houses, and even the sidewalks with a distinctive residue afterwards in evidence on the ground. At night multiple neighbors can be observed using a black light or ultraviolet light inside their homes. I am a microbiologist who has worked in molecular biology to develop bacteriophage drugs to combat antibiotic resistant bacteria that kill 80,000 Americans in hospitals every year. Ultraviolet light is the primary means of destroying virus particles. If I expose virus in the lab to ultraviolet light they literally fall apart in very short order. I personally observed all of the above behaviors with my own eyes, the organized harassment and stalking behaviors of the neighbors, the distinctive warning horns that send the neighbors scurrying inside and the all clear horn that brings them back out into their yards to hose down their cars, sidewalks, and even the sides of their houses. The reason that Terry and his family are all targeted together is that they are in a distinctive category of the experimental microwave weapons program. Terry and his family are being used in an experimental fashion to test the use of small amounts of biological and chemical agents in tandem with the microwave frequencies. The experimental virus and or chemical particles are released from the house next door into the air pocket around his home formed by the enormous hedges and trees that surround his house in a U shape. The horn is sounded and the neighbors quickly enter their homes and shut their doors and windows to prevent exposure. Terry, his wife, and their two daughters are bathed in microwave frequencies that resonate or spin the viral and chemical agents to increase their activity within the human body. The blood brain barrier porosity is altered by the microwave attack and particle sizes that would normally be blocked are allowed to cross the blood brain barrier directly into the brain. The microwave weapon is tuned specifically to the cyclotronic resonance or resonance frequency of the viral or

chemical particles and baths all four of their bodies and thus increases the reactivity of the introduced agent millions of times above normal. This functions the same as giving the experimental group a massive dose of the experimental agent. The experimental exposure is continued for well over an hour and then allowed to dissipate at which time the all clear is sounded and the neighbors emerge from their homes and use their garden hoses and high pressure nozzles to wash down the sides of their houses, their cars and their sidewalks. Normally biological warfare agents will deteriorate almost entirely in a matter of a few hours under conditions of intense direct sunlight and heat. Terry and his family are being used as human experimental subjects to perfect the latest technique for using chemical and biological agents in conjunction with microwave weapons. Terry is particularly beset with health problems that have left him unable to work. When he visits his doctor, tests of many kinds are run on his blood and bodily processes. Unbeknownst to Terry, his test results and those of his family are almost certainly given to the government perpetrators of these crimes in order to measure the affect of the viral and chemical agents. Terry and his entire family are in a terminal experiment that will end in death. He and his family have been sacrificed to perfect the latest use of “nonlethal” weapons in conjunction with biological and chemical warfare. The DOD hides these programs in the DOJ under the title of “crowd control” in order to avoid detection, which would put them in violation of international treaties, not to mention war crimes. I told Terry he should move, but he was adamant that he and his family would stay no matter what. I informed him of my worst fears to which he replied that the experiment would only recommence at a different location if they moved. From my experience with the target population I could not dispute his assertion.

Out of the 220 TI's I have met, only a very few report being able to avoid the worst of the electronic harassment by relocating to a different state or country, and for these 2-3 individuals the intense targeting began again at some later date. One thing is very clear about the program these people are under...once it starts it never stops until they are dead. Having said this, it should be noted that the mortality factor for TI's is surprisingly low considering the ferocity of the torture program that they are under. Though it is difficult to be exact, only about one out of 20 or one out of 40 TI's appear to die each year. Most of these deaths are from suicide or accidents and the next most common cause is from disease due to ionizing and non-ionizing radiation. Occasionally targets are murdered, but this factor is surprisingly low. Considering the sheer manpower involved and the tremendous expense of targeting these unwilling human test subjects it is clear that these individuals are extremely valuable in terms of the data that is being gleaned from their physiological and psychological states. The program is probably targeting at least 2,000 people overtly in the US and probably more than that considering that very young targets and very elderly targets are generally unable to go online. Cheryl Welsh has been doing an outreach to TI's worldwide since the early 1990's and she claims to have been on touch with 6,000 targets of electronic harassment. The scale of the MONARCH program represents an investment in unlimited manpower and unlimited funding that could only come from the federal government. As was mentioned before, there appears to have been a concerted effort to keep the human radiation experiments, MKULTRA experiments, and the MONARCH experiments from contaminating each other, but there has been some bleed through between all three represented in just a very few human subjects. What is most striking is the degree of sophistication evident in the efforts to camouflage the MONARCH program by varying the types of attacks within the TI population. A majority of TI's get both organized gang stalking and electromagnetic attacks characterized by physical assaults using ionizing and non-ionizing radiation. The physical assaults that instill trauma, sleep deprivation, fear and anger, are also augmented with microwave

hearing or V2K as the TI community refers to it...voice to skull. This capability is common knowledge at the Pentagon and is referred to as synthetic telepathy. The use of voice to skull is exactly the strategy that Dr. Ewen Cameron used. Cameron was an MKULTRA programmer who was fond of giving human subjects massive doses of LSD, then giving them massive doses of electroshock until they were in a comatose state. Then he would subject them to recorded messages 24 hours a day for months in a technique he referred to as "psychic driving". It was designed to program the empty mind of the traumatized patient. The voice to skull attacks are repetitive messages that are typically death threats and other negative speech that is designed to peg the stress level of the target at artificially high levels. This elevated level of stress, in the words of Col. John B. Alexander, neutralizes the TI in place, such that they are unable to sleep normally, nor are they able to have normal memory function. Learning ability is impaired and the average TI during times of concerted attack is often incapable of any but the most rudimentary of tasks. In the beginning of my study I had expected to find symmetry in the attacks, but instead I have found a lack of symmetry that is by design. In the parable of the seven blind men and the elephant, seven blind men each grasp a different part of the elephant and try to describe exactly what kind of animal they have at hand. Each man winds up describing something subtly or even radically different than the man standing next to him. The MONARCH program is designed to create just this type of confusion within the TI community. Nearly half of the TI's experience gang stalking, physical microwave assaults and voice to skull. Some get microwave physical attacks and voice to skull only, while others might experience only gang stalking. One target who gets gang stalking only will try to explain their experiences to a target getting only microwave attacks, but neither can easily comprehend what the other is describing, and would be hesitant to believe that both are in the same program of torture, if they believe each other at all. If this were not subterfuge enough, within each of the above categories there are varying degrees of complexity and modes of attack that further confuses the issue among targets, much less for non-TI's trying to understand what is happening to these people. The MONARCH program of attack forms a spectrum of modes of attack that are as subtly different as the slowly changing colors of a rainbow. It is confusing by design, and brilliantly so.

The commonalities that the US program shares with the attacks against political dissidents in the USSR in the 1960's and 70's are startling. As stated previously, the USSR was entering an age of detente with the US, so by the 1960's it was no longer politically feasible to arrest targeted dissidents, "debrief" them in Lubyanka prison, and then take them out the back door, shoot them in the head, and roll their bodies into a mass grave. Nation states, even dictatorships, (eventually) care about how things look and what other countries think of them. In the age of detente the USSR used harassment and microwave attacks to brand their political targets as mental cases, forcibly confine them to psychiatric hospitals and experiment on them with drugs that can only be described as chemical lobotomies. It is a primary strategy in the MONARCH program to get the TI into the mental health system as soon as possible in order to discredit them for future complaints. The majority of targets are in their 40's when they are subjected to the gang stalking and microwave attacks. It is virtually unheard of for adults in their 40's to spontaneously present with symptoms of schizophrenia, which is an illness almost exclusively of people in their 20's. When TI's are forced to take antipsychotic drugs none of them have reported the end of their experience of organized stalking or electronic harassment. If these people were all psychotic then the experience of being forced to take antipsychotic drugs would provide relief for a significant number of those people who are medicated. It produces not one single instance of relief from their torture. The explanation of mass hysteria is patently

ridiculous. The fact that the USSR microwaved the US embassy in Moscow is a historical fact, despite the US government keeping it silent from the employees for more than two decades. The fact that the USSR did exactly this methodology to their own dissident citizens, but our citizens who complain of the same torture from the same weapons are supposedly all mentally ill is an explanation that does not bear up under the most cursory examination. Isolation is a primary strategy for breaking down the individual and by attacking targets in a manner that is virtually impossible to prove, they are alienated from friends and family. Efforts to explain their torture to family, friends, and co-workers only leads to greater isolation of the target. TI's who are targeted in a different manner from other TI's are equally alienated from each other. They do find other people who experience the same type of torment, but even then they are so traumatized that they are limited to going online with each other and describing what has happened to them in the previous days or weeks. They are able to commiserate with each other but are unable to fight back in a dynamic and effective manner. Most groups of TI's are limited to letter writing to their elected representatives, bringing class action lawsuits, petition signing, and complaining to each other. The doctrine of counterinsurgency warfare, which is designed to prevent mass movements from forming, is woven into the methodology of remotely influencing human behavior. The technology is so powerful and so highly evolved after 60 or more years of development and refinement that the efforts of several thousand people over several decades have amounted to very little real progress in organizing together and fighting back against the unlimited resources of money, manpower, and technology that they are faced with. The technological attack on the human mind is capable of instilling a psychology of victimization, resentment, alienation and retaliation that cannot be replicated or surpassed by other means. Nonlethal microwave weapons and mind control are the ultimate weapon. Most of the TI community is even alienated from itself, as the torture program is designed to do, to stop a mass movement from forming. Classical torture victims, that is people who are bodily kidnaped by a regime, imprisoned and beaten, raped, and tortured with cattle prods and thumb screws often carry the emotional scars for the rest of their lives. This classical torture which has been practiced by nearly every country in the world at one time or another, is so prevalent today that there are several hundred thousand survivors presently living in the US. Horrific and haunting for life, these experiences were occurring for only a discrete period of time and only upon the bodies of the victims, the sadist had access to their bodies, broke them bodily and mentally terrorized them, but did not possess weapons that could directly affect or enter their minds.

The technology of nonlethal weapons has allowed the sadist constant access to the body and mind of the target in a virtual gulag that has no end. The experiment ends only in death, and as such may continue for decades. If the morbidity and mortality rate for TI's is 5% a year, then the average TI will live out 20 years of their life in what amounts to an electronic pain amplifier that is also able to rape and destroy their minds. It is impossible to put yourself in their place and imagine what it is like to survive a day in the life of a TI. Psychologically if you are asked to believe in these weapons and their ability to target the human mind to such devastating affect then you are asking someone to give up their basic human psychological needs of safety and security. In effect it is asking you to believe that anyone anywhere can become a target of unimaginable torture with no way out save death. It is asking the man on the street to believe that a faction within the US government views them all as fodder, as cattle that they may do with what they wish. No human beings have ever suffered such a unique and powerful manner of torture in the history of mankind. Not just the experience of having an endless torture applied to their physical bodies, their very thoughts and feelings are open to manipulation. To make

matters worse, the effects of the weapons systems have a detrimental effect on the human mind. The program is designed not only to make the individual TI look crazy if they try to tell others, by their very nature the attacks with microwave radiation cause aberrant behavior in targets and depending on the strength of the personality, over time that person will eventually suffer from INDUCED neurosis, psychosis, and schizophrenia. Many of the TI's I have met have begun to deteriorate after many years and decades of attacks. Active gang stalking by itself would eventually push most normal people beyond their emotional limits. Couple this with physical attacks on the human body, attacks that are continuous and debilitating unto death. The average TI has not had a real night's sleep in many years. They often suffer from microwave burns that have gradually changed their ability to see, hear, speak, and function as they once did. The technique of microwaving the hypothalamus to interrupt the TI's train of thought, emotional equilibrium, and normal purposeful behaviors has a tragic affect over time. Not only is a person so targeted unable to use their full memory function, they are deprived of their own inner voice and their own natural personality. A normal, healthy, functioning human being when deprived of sleep for several days will often exhibit symptoms of schizophrenia. TI's who are subjected to the full weight and force of this technology are often driven to the very edge of sanity and beyond. It is common for the attacks to be relentless and push the target to the edge of their limits and beyond before tapering off, as if to stand back and admire their work. The attacks are designed to force a suicide or an act of violence that may be used to incarcerate the TI in a mental institution or a prison. These concerted efforts to drive the target beyond their limits may be referred to as a suicide program. Typically the attacks will begin like a campaign that attack the sleep, the body, the mind, and all of the TI's efforts to live, work, and fight back. These campaigns soften up the TI and build to a gradually increasing crescendo of torment in an effort to push the TI to self destruction. The target slowly recovers some function as the attacks may slack off somewhat for a day or two, but before they have recovered the next heavy torture phase often begins again. This methodology keeps the TI off balance and in a constantly degraded condition. Since the TI is never allowed to recover from the last campaign, then the deterioration, both physical and mental, increases through the months and years. Targets that are new to the program probably have a much higher mortality rate than the overall population of TI's online because the program is steeped in misdirection and psychological warfare designed to confuse the newly targeted person and make it difficult to understand just exactly what is happening to them. New targets are much more likely to succumb to a forced suicide, accidental death, or to retaliate and commit an act of violence that results in incarceration. TI's are generally targeted because they are of above average intelligence and a potential threat in terms of influencing the people around them, and more generally speaking the course of human events. The minds behind MONARCH wish to control the future destiny of the United States and the human race. The majority of TI's are people who have been identified as strong enough personalities to potentially interfere or even stop them. It even appears that a significant percentage of TI's are identified early in life using intelligence tests in school and are followed throughout their lives and observed for many years before they are actively targeted with these horrific weapons. Even if a human being is in the top 5% of human intelligence they are still vulnerable to the gradual eroding of their sanity. The literature on microwave weapons states that a person targeted in this manner will generally lose 30 IQ points. A significant portion of the TI's who have been attacked in this manner for twenty years or more exhibit an induced mental state of neurosis, paranoia, and even psychosis concurrent with periods of very heavy attacks. The symptoms of induced illness generally remit when the attacks lessen for short periods of

time, even among people who have been tormented in this manner for thirty years or more.

Case number 37 was a woman named Claire. She was Caucasian, single, in her late 50's, highly educated, and had been a target for more than 30 years. She was homeless and on the run, her targeting was very vicious and being on the street she was at the mercy of her tormentors at all times. When I first spoke to her she was lucid, obviously of above average intelligence, she had a masters degree and had been targeted because she had intellectual property that was useful to the perpetrators. At other times, when under heavy attack, Claire was wide open to the effects of microwaving her hypothalamus. The thirty plus years of being mercilessly attacked in this manner had broken down her defenses and made her more vulnerable to interruptions and interference with her normal personality and purposeful behavior. Claire died in 2006, she was either killed in a hit and run by her gang stalkers, or she committed suicide because after her thirty fifth year of torture she could no longer endure the unendurable. Claire was a very accomplished woman who was destroyed. She had been subjected to a type of torture that no other human being in history had been forced to endure. In the past human beings could be tortured endlessly as long as they were kept alive, but the sadist did not have access to their minds. The slave at the whipping post might be forced to renounce his name and swear obedience, but in his mind he could still nurse his defiance, his independence, and his basic humanity. Claire had no such luxury because her mind was the true focus of an endless torture that could only end with her death. If she had in fact taken her own life who am I to judge her. No one will remember Claire, but her fate will be shared by millions of others if this use of electromagnetic "nonlethal" weapons targeting the human mind is not stopped once and for all. The central idea of the targeting appears to be to learn how to control a certain type of personality and neutralize them in place. This is highly reminiscent of the US military use of "Biscuit Teams", specifically using psychologists and medical doctors to tailor a program of physical and psychological torture that is customized for each subject of interrogation. In fact this is exactly what is occurring to the TI community. Terry and Elizabeth and the other TI's I have met are learning experiences and training experiences for the perpetrators, the "Biscuit Teams" that use nonlethal weapons. The idea is to study what Terry and Elizabeth do to fight back, how they adapt to the situation and what strategies they use to try to overcome the targeting. This knowledge will be used to anticipate what all future personalities that resemble those of Terry and Elizabeth will do and how to defeat them. It is a testament to the human spirit that these evil men who hold absolute power over human beings and can deliver any level of pain, suffering, and death at a key stroke, have not broken the will of the thousands of targets or forced them into thousands of acts of violence and suicide. It appears that part of the MONARCH program is a destabilization campaign, one designed to raise the level of fear in society. The original MKULTRA program spent many millions of dollars on social science and studied human psychology extensively to understand how far to push populations before they would willingly give up their personal freedoms to have stability and "safety". This science was particularly useful in controlling foreign populations by depriving them of food, electricity, security, and knowing at what point these foreign citizens would relinquish control to a dictator or military junta that was under the sway of the US. This science of applying pressure to the man on the street and knowing when he will mentally capitulate and throw up his hands and says "Do whatever it takes to get me what I need" was useful for controlling foreign populations for decades and has now been applied to the US population. TI's are often not aware of who is tormenting them with directed energy weapons anymore than they understand how it is being done. Early in a targeting event most individuals are forced to question their own sanity. A key

component in this form of psychological warfare is misdirection. The attackers often pretend that they are someone who they are not, benign friends, or dark evil forces, agents of a foreign nation, or an alien race. Deception and confusion are the hallmarks of a psychological warfare operation and are a primary tactic in the targeting of all individuals. TIs are often convinced that their neighbors or friends are involved when they may or may not be. Getting the TI to commit suicide, strike out against their tormentors and become institutionalized in a mental facility, or prison, or get themselves killed, are the primary strategies. TIs often report that their unseen tormentors attempt to get them to retaliate in specific ways such as convincing them to go into a school and shoot people. This profile of attacking a school comprises about 5-10% of all TI cases, generally the tactic is used very early in the electronic attack such that the TI is still very confused and disoriented. If a TI enters a school and shoots people then they are neutralized and the society is destabilized. School shootings have become a fixture in the US and have occurred in Japan and the UK. When such an event occurs the intelligence agencies know that every person who puts their child on a bus in the morning now must deal psychologically with the terror that they may never see them alive again. The children grow up in a state of fear surrounded by armed men in uniform which prepares them for living in a police state later in life. Every TI that enters a school or other public place and commits an act of violence has further destabilized that society by raising the collective level of fear. Each event pushes society closer to the point where the man on the street is ready to relinquish his constitutional rights in return for "safety and security". Every TI has an individual or group they blame for their electronic harassment. Some are quite correct in their suspicions while others are wildly off the mark.

Hypnosis and trauma in early MKULTRA was used to reinforce screen memories, false memories that can be implanted to obscure the real memory of an illegal abduction and MKULTRA experiment on human subjects. Many of these abductions and experiments were performed on citizens who fit the profile of a Cointelpro and MKULTRA target. The first movie ever made about an alien abduction was the story of Betty and Barney Hill. They were an interracial couple who were very active in the civil rights movement, typical Cointelpro targets. The use of trauma and hypnosis on these two MKULTRA subjects was used to implant a false cover memory of alien abduction. It is important to remember that MKULTRA is a historical fact, though one not widely disseminated to the public. Approximately 20% of MKULTRA victims report the use of alien abduction screen memories to obscure MKULTRA and satanic ritual abuse (SRA) programming trauma. The first UFO scare was the Orson Wells radio broadcast in 1939 of H.G. Wells War of the Worlds. Many people who missed the disclaimer at the beginning of the program were convinced that they were being invaded by aliens. This program destabilized much of the entire eastern seaboard. Citizens were driven to a mass panic, alternately fleeing the alien invasion or gathering weapons and preparing to assault the imaginary alien forces. Military intelligence personalities were taking notes. In 1944 they created a fictitious Fifth Army Group around General Patton, complete with fake radio traffic, tanks and planes, and a million men, all imaginary. The Germans bought the ruse and The Great Deception allowed the Normandy landings to succeed. After WWII, the US intelligence agencies used UFO sightings as a cover for experimental aircraft development and later the UFO ruse was the source of implanted memories to cover abductions related to MKULTRA mind control operations. The reported location of these "alien activities" is often near the location of nuclear weapons test sites and missile testing grounds. Much of the UFO community literature can be attributed to intelligence assets and former military officers that are often on the periphery of

UFO conferences. This is all part of The Great Deception Part Two, the longest running and most successful psyop in history. If an MKULTRA era target comes forward with an implant it is often attributed to aliens. These aliens would have had to break the speed of light and traveled many millions of light years to implant Cointelpro targets with man made implants. It seems like a lot of trouble to go through. Occam's Razor dictates that the simplest explanation is usually the correct one. The CIA has been developing implants for espionage purposes for 60 years and using false memories implanted through hypnosis and trauma to screen their illegal abductions and mind control activities. The personalities behind the remote viewing hoax, nonlethal weapons development, apocalyptic death cults, and alien abduction literature are openly agents or former agents of US intelligence agencies. You decide which is the true explanation. One thing more for the discerning reader to contemplate. The targeted individuals of both MKULTRA and MONARCH are often steered into the direction of believing in the existence of alien races that are the controlling force behind their initial torture or their ongoing electronic harassment. This may occur in 10% of the TI case studies, although the belief is more or less unshakable in only 2-3% of TI's in the MONARCH program. These PSYOP based on alien belief systems have been continuous for 60 years and run through the nuclear weapons tests, MKULTRA and MONARCH programs. Every good psyop uses a part of the truth that is melded to a lie, the bigger the lie the more successful it is. Abductions, trauma, hypnosis, medical experiments, mind control, nonlethal microwave weapons development that remotely attack the nervous system, implants, and apocalyptic death cults are real. It is alien races bent on abducting humans and conquering the earth as well as remote viewing programs which are fictitious. The Big Lie is used to obscure the truth.

The depth of confusion injected into psychological warfare operations in general and this operation in particular can be quite amazing to those uninitiated into the looking glass world of the intelligence community. The main idea is to confuse reality so that the person on the outside looking in cannot tell what is real and what is an illusion, who are the good guys and who are the bad guys. During WWII British intelligence set up operation Tricycle, in effect they started their own German resistance movement inside the UK that sent out feelers and recruited German agents within England. Since British intelligence were themselves the resistance, anyone who became a German agent was an unknowing double agent, and all sabotage and spying operations could be used to feed disinformation to the other side. Most of the agents were loyal to Germany, but every thing they did, all of their identities, and all of their communications to German intelligence were known to British intelligence. The Cult Awareness Network (CAN) was staffed by honest hardworking people who were trying to fight against cults such as the Church of Satan and Scientology that were set up by the US intelligence agencies for MKULTRA mind control experiments and political infiltration operations. CAN was started by a friend of Ronald Reagan who was later the author of Orwellian behavior modification programs to be run by the state of California in abandoned missile silos on "genetically violent youth". In all likelihood CAN functioned much like Tricycle, most members being unaware that their organization, as well as the cults they were fighting were set up by the same people. In this murky world of PSYOP one must realize that you have gone down the rabbit hole and nothing is entirely as it seems. The normal mind rebels against it, but this is the new world you have found yourself in. Numerous books have been written by MKULTRA survivors who were taken into the lab as children of about 4 years of age and traumatized horribly to induce multiple personality disorder. Many different organizations have been started by the survivors of the MKULTRA and MONARCH programs. In the looking glass war it is certain that the vast

majority are telling the truth, but invariably some people will be sent into the survivor community to muddy the waters. Their purpose is to discredit the entire movement and the unwary investigators that take their testimony. The method they would follow would be to tell 90% of the truth in a book about their experiences and one or more enormous lies. These lies would serve the same purpose as the alien abduction stories mixed with stories of implants and trauma and recovered memory. The concept can be used to accuse the innocent of crimes, much like the Cointelpro tactic of making the movement leaders wear the “snitch jacket”, making the innocent leaders of progressive movements appear to be government informers. Infiltration also creates suspicion and paranoia within the ranks of people who are already victims of decades of abuse and trauma. You would expect one or more books among the MKULTRA survivors would be plants and even entire organizations which are dedicated to fighting against the government crimes and exposing the truth would be like the example of Tricycle, started by the government and staffed by the unwary. It is important to know this information, that the intelligence agencies play both ends against the middle. It is equally important not to get too caught up in the idea that nothing is certain. The researcher and investigator must resign themselves to the idea of dealing in probabilities, not certainties. The Looking Glass War is designed to frustrate and confuse. Decide to be skeptical but not jaded, fascinated and amused, but not seduced, cautious and careful, but not so cynical as to be ineffectual. Seek reality, but be satisfied with some degree of ambiguity. The neutralization and assassination programs are a terrible reality that most people will be unable to stomach because it challenges everything we as Americans were brought up to believe in. Resign yourself to a certain degree of emotional pain and psychological distress, or else this may end, as in the words of one man who realized too late, “When they came for me there was no one left to protest”.

The following are statements by survivors of the original MKULTRA, children experimented upon in government labs. (1995)

These statements are followed by a brief summary of international efforts to prohibit these weapons and letters from TI's to their elected representatives followed by legal complaints of electronic harassment victims (TI's) brought before domestic and international bodies,

My name is Blanche, and I am a citizen of the United States. I have been a victim of mind control experimentation since 1956 when I entered college. I have been in experiments in Upstate New York - Syracuse, Oswego. I have also been a victim at Penn State, Maimonides Centre, Parapsychology Labs at Princeton. I have been in one experiment after another. Finally I was kidnaped and taken to Cornell Medical Centre in Westchester. This has to stop. For the welfare of the country, for our children, for the future.

Mr. President, thank you for your time. My name is Dave. I was one of fifteen children procured for adoption into wealthy families by three German medical doctors at the Women's Medical College of Philadelphia. I have experienced horror in my childhood. I was into sexual addiction since kindergarten. Following a severe head injury in 1985, memories of ritual abuse began to surface. Memories of child pornography, experimentation, lots of little girls, fondling, sexual abuse, abreaction of rapes as a four year old, a lot of violent sexual abuse.

In 1995 and 1996 I began experiencing repressed memories of broken limbs, broken arms,

ripping electrodes out of my head, and presently I am experiencing waves of electricity through my face, trying to erase the electricities and sores in my nose, they quickly disappear, as a result of putting electrodes in my nose. I am in pain as a result of my mental consequences of the abuse. I am on social security disability, a major decision without a hearing, that's how severe my mental situation is right now.

I am asking, and rightfully demanding, an explanation of the horror and why my life has ended like this. Having raised a family and I have done it right, I find myself in this situation experiencing the memories of this horror that was perpetrated against me as a little child. Thank you for your time.

My name is Ronald Howard Cohen. I am a writer. I am also an American citizen living in Canada who was a victim of the MKULTRA program in the 1960's which included my being kidnaped outside of Indianapolis, Indiana and my being taken to a military base in Maryland where I was severely drugged. I was also a victim of set-ups by the FBI, the CIA and U.S. Army Intelligence during the 1980's, and cover-ups which included the theft of my life's work - my writings stored in Bradelborough, Vermont, including my novel "Transgressions" which told the story of my kidnaping and my drugging.

It is critical, if the injuries and damage done to individuals such as myself, and if the injuries and damage done to a nation's trust in its own government are to be mended and restored to their full vigour - that a full investigation of MKULTRA and all other mind control programs be instituted and completely and thoroughly looked at. Finally, and at long last, the United States must be big enough to let the chips fall where they may.

As a citizen of Canada, I demand that President Clinton mandate a Presidential Inquiry on mind control experimentation. My name is Lynne Moss Sharman. I was born in Halifax, Nova Scotia in 1947. I was subjected to mind control experimentation during the Cold War era in the 1950's, primarily in Upper State New York.

My name is Mary. I was born in Detroit, Michigan in 1948. Throughout my childhood I was subjected to child abuse in the form of experimentation. As a citizen of the United States, I demand that there be an investigation into this matter because it needs to stop. It hurt me and it did terrible damage to my life and the lives of other people in my family.

My name is Claudia Mullen and as a citizen of the United States of America, I demand that the President of the United States appoint an Advisory Committee to look into mind control projects that were done by the government during the years between 1950 until now. I was a victim of mind control from New Orleans, Louisiana, but I was taken to several places and I have already given testimony in front of the Presidential Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments and I have already submitted documentation and I urge, strongly, that they form another Committee, as soon as possible, focusing just on mind control, especially since it was done to children - innocent children - and we have to find out how it happened and make sure it never happens again.

My name is Brice Taylor, and I would like to ask the President that it is time now for people in America, and all over the world, become more aware of the many thousands, if not larger numbers of victims, of people who have been used in mind control experimentation as well as being used within our own government and other governments as operatives that have been under mind control - used as a slave labor force without their own knowledge or awareness.

I personally was used for many years until I had an accident and began recovering memory of the ways I was used within our government and abroad. I would like to call for an investigation. I think it's time that the people's rights stopped being violated ... our very constitutional rights in this country. Many people that have been used and abused, experimented on, have gone unchecked, and it's time for this population of people to be heard and for the truth to emerge. The truth is going to set us all free, and it's time that it happens now. I have a book that I have written in regard to this, and I have interviewed other survivors all over the country who have had similar experiences as I have had, so I would like to call for an investigation of this whole process and let the truth be known.

My name is Kathy Lewis and I am from London, Ontario. For fifteen years I was a high school teacher until I began to remember what had happened, and I too, like many other people, am now on disability. I have had to give up that career. I was raised in the small town of Fort Erie, Ontario and my family was involved in the medical community and the Masonic community, and the military. The same things have happened to me that I am sure you have heard have happened to other people. I barely survive the amount of pain from headaches, in my temples. I would like an explanation of why this happened, and I want the government to stop what is happening because it is still happening, and to recognize the terrible damage that has been done to us, and that you have changed our lives in so many terrible ways, and I want it to end, and I want an explanation.

President Clinton. I have survived ritual abuse and mind control from the government. I demand an investigation in order to stop this.

**Susan Benson Born 1955** My name is Susan Benson and I was born in 1955. I am a citizen of the United States of America. As a citizen, as a child, I was subjected to mind control experimentation that is continuing today. As a citizen of the United States I demand that a Presidential Inquiry and a Commission is set up to expose and uncover this past and current-day experimentation. My experiences with this occurred in the Detroit, Michigan area from 1959 to approximately 1969. This needs to stop. Thank you.

My name is Chuck Davenport. I was born in 1955. I was born and raised in the Saginaw Bay area of Michigan, and I was in the military for seven years - 1974 to 1981 - mostly overseas. I would like to see the President conduct Hearings on mind control experiments in the United States. I am a citizen of the United States and I make this request because of what happened to me, what I experienced, and what I witnessed, and what I know to be true. As a citizen of the United States, I would demand that this be done. I see no excuse for it not being done. Thank

you.

My name is K S. I live in Chattanooga, Tennessee. I am a mind control survivor - governmental, CIA, NASA, several other organizations. There are also mob connections in my experience. I was used starting in Reading, Pennsylvania where I was born in 1955 at Reading Hospital. I have been used for about 30 straight years by the government and their mob affiliates. I am now integrating, and I am finally free but there are a lot of other survivors out there who are still struggling. Some of them are dying from suicide programming. There are children who are still being abused and used as human slaves especially for pedophiles. I beg you all, please, to help us get this brought before Congress and to see that these human slavery atrocities are stopped. Thank you.

Hello. My name is Terry Parker. I am a resident of Toronto, Ontario, Canada. I would like to convey my concerns to the President of the United States, Mr. Bill Clinton, and to the Prime Minister of Canada, whoever that may be on June 2, 1997. I, at fourteen and sixteen years of age, underwent two mind control experiment procedures involving brain tissue removal and the trespass of 43 implants upon my brain. These incidents occurred at the Toronto Hospital for Sick Children. There was no disclosure of what was taking place to my Mother or to myself. Since 1969 I have been expelled from school, expelled from college, and from employment as a result of a chronic seizure disorder. I must object a great deal that my life has been severely affected by the experiments considering that I went to great lengths to cooperate with the hospital officials thinking that surgery had taken place, but in reality mind control experimentation was taking place.

There are no words to express my horror and anger at what has taken place, and I strongly believe that, as a citizen of Canada, that a Commission of Inquiry or inquest is long overdue to address such matters. I encourage the Prime Minister of Canada and the President of the United States to seriously address my concerns and others such as myself who have been affected and to understand an ongoing problem. Again, I beseech your concern on this very important issue.

As a citizen of the United States I request that the President and the government investigate the mind control and abuse that was perpetrated by government agencies on citizens of the United States. My name is Neil Brick. I grew up in the Boston area and I am a survivor of Masonic/satanic ritual abuse and I have a newsletter that investigates ritual abuse, secret societies and government agencies.

As a citizen of the United States, I request that the President open an Inquiry into government mind control experimentation. My name is Becky McDonald. I grew up in the Pittsburgh area and was a victim of these experiments during the years of approximately 1969 to 1977.

As a United States citizen, I demand that there be a Presidential Inquiry into the CIA's mind control projects. I was born in 1975 and I was an unwilling participant in these heinous crimes. This stuff has to stop. It is against all laws, codes and moral ethics known to man. Please do

something.

My name is Valerie Wolf. I am a social worker from New Orleans, Louisiana, and a therapist who has specialized in the treatment of trauma including Vietnam Vets, victims of disasters, and child abuse for the past twenty-four years. In March of 1995 I testified with two of my clients in front of the Radiation Commission about reports of government sponsored human experimentation involving mind control techniques involving children as subjects and conducted by the CIA and the American military. Since that time, I have spoken to hundreds of therapists and survivors across the country who are independently reporting similar facts about mind control experiments having been conducted on them as children. I urge you to both appoint a Commission to investigate these allegations and to have the CIA and military files about mind control declassified so that we can discover the truth of these allegations and to prevent their reoccurrence. Thank you.

President Clinton. My name is Dr. Pamela Monday. I am a trans-generational marriage and family therapist and I know a lot about family secrets and what goes on behind closed doors. I also know a lot about what has been happening with the mind control experiments that started back in the 1940's and I encourage you, and urge you, to open up a Congressional Investigation of looking into the mind control experiments that were supported with funds that the American people paid for. Already the secret has been exposed in the 1970's. People know about MKULTRA, and about Project Bluebird, Project Artichoke. Those things have already been uncovered, but there's lots of classified information.

It's a national shame that so many people have been hurt as we have experimented on human beings ... the radiation stuff is just the tip of the iceberg. It is a terrible, terrible, further shame if we keep it secret and cover it up. I encourage you to open up a Congressional Investigation of these experiments and to come clean with what's been going on so can begin to heal and recover.

I am James Randy Noblitt and I have a Ph.D. in Clinical Psychology. I am a practicing and licensed Clinical Psychologist. I have written a book which includes the subject of mind control, and also I have seen many patients reporting that they were abused in mind control experiments. Some of these allegations are that mind control experiments have been done either within certain agencies of the United States government, or within the auspices of these agencies. I feel it's very, very important that these allegations be investigated thoroughly. We already know that the United States government has been occasionally involved in other kinds of unfortunate activities such as studies involving syphilis with black people and other such similar situations. This is something that needs serious scientific and congressional investigation.

President Clinton and whoever else is viewing this tape, I want you to know that I am a psychiatrist in private practice in Albany, N.Y. In the last ten years I have seen people in my psychiatry practice - I would say close to one hundred people from all parts of this country - who have in the course of therapy reported to me experiences of severe torture and ritual abuse starting in childhood. The consequences have been devastating to the people involved. Most of the people that I see are dissociative and have a multiple personality or dissociative identity disorder. This causes them to find it extremely difficult to have any kind of organized life, although some of them have personalities who are engaged in organized outside activity. But their general lives and relationships are extremely chaotic. This is devastating for the families of these people, for their children, for the mothers who have been involved.

I sincerely think that a serious investigation of these experiments should be made. I implore you for the sake of our society, for the future of our country, for the future of our children, that these practices of these powerful, powerful people - many of whom are in government - this should be undertaken.

My name is Helen McGonigle. I am attorney who practices law in the State of Connecticut. I am pleading that the President request that Congress establish a Committee to study the claims of the use of human subjects, and children, in mind control experiments. I had recently seen reported in the New York Times a very brief article concerning claims of this general nature, the use of human subjects for experimentation without their informed consent. In that article, there is also mention, and I don't know if this has been substantiated at this time, of a case up in Waldham, Massachusetts involving the use of child subjects in a school up there - likewise the use of pregnant women in a study conducted at Vanderbilt University in Tennessee. As an American citizen, when I read this kind of information, and not that I believe everything that is in the newspaper, but it is very rare that you see this kind of information even in the newspaper, I want to know more. I think that the citizenry of our country should know more about these kinds of claims, or else we will be left as citizens of this country suspicious of our government and wondering whether the claims in any way can be substantiated.

I would request the President to first of all establish a Commission to study the claims of the use of children and adults in un-consented (and by definition with children it is always going to be un-consented) mind control projects. Whether that be by the government, branches of the government, by the military, or within the private sector ... that the claims be studied and an investigation to the extent that this can occur can be conducted. I also request that any sort of information on file related to these claims be declassified.

I am Hal Pepinsky. I teach Criminal Justice at Indiana University in Bloomington, Indiana and have been in criminology for more than twenty-five years. In my own opinion, what I have learned of mind control and ritual abuse makes me think there is no more important problem of personal violence for us to know about in the part of the world I come from. If we are to have any faith at all in our government we very much need for the government to look into ritual

abuse and mind control experiments, and to hear from the survivors. Mr. President, I very much hope that you will have this matter aired so that we can learn what part of our government we can trust.

My name is Pamela Perskin. I am Executive Director of the International Council on Cultism and Ritual Trauma, and I respectfully request that you undertake an investigation, congressionally, presidentially, or by special committee to investigate our patients' allegations that they have been abused by agencies or auspices of the government. We can't know for certain what has happened until an appropriate investigation has taken place and I would ask very respectfully that you consider this as it is a most important endeavor on behalf of these individuals. Thank you.

## **IX THE LAW**

**One of the few MKULTRA victims to receive compensation from the LSD era of mind control was a Canadian citizen whose husband was a member of parliament. In the US the Olsen family received compensation after thirty years in part because Olsen was a government scientist from a distinct socioeconomic bracket that had access to the legal system. The use of prisoners, mental patients, orphans, children, and generally people from lower socioeconomic levels of society means that these people cannot fight back. The only MONARCH subject that has been able to get relief from electronic harassment has been NSA employee John St Clair Akwei whose case is summarized below. First, the efforts of American hero Senator John Glenn, who despite repeated efforts, was unable to pass legislation related to human experimentation, MKULTRA, and MONARCH.**

**Senator John Glenn** sought to pass legislation in Congress that would make the use of human guinea pigs less likely. Here are excerpts from his speech on the Senate floor. “The Plain-Dealer uncovered much evidence to suggest that the Federal Government continues to sponsor research where informed consent is not obtained. And this fact disturbed me greatly also. On August 15, 1994, the New York Times reported on ethical and legal questions regarding a company's efforts to promote a drug that can make some children grow taller than they otherwise would. The drug in question, Protopin, has been approved by FDA for use in children whose bodies do not make sufficient quantities of human growth hormone. However, once approved, doctors may prescribe it for other purposes at their discretion. In this case the company was apparently surveying schools for short children and then trying to funnel those children to doctors who would prescribe the drug whether or not the children lacked the human growth hormone. This unapproved research was occurring without the oversight of an IRB. And at least 15,000 children have taken this drug.” On November 14, 1996, the Wall Street Journal published an article that examined the practice at one pharmaceutical firm, Eli Lilly and Co. in using homeless alcoholics in their clinical trials. The article raises some disturbing questions about the quality of the phase I trials conducted by this one company. Also serious ethical questions are raised concerning the appropriateness of paying homeless alcoholics significant sums to be human guinea pigs. It is not clear from the article whether these tests were reviewed by any IRB. What the government lacks in hard data about humans, it more than makes up for with volumes of statistics about laboratory animals. I wonder how many guinea pigs were used in U.S. research? The Agriculture

Department knows: 333,379. How many hamsters in Ohio? 2,782. So we have all this data on animals and little on human beings. I would hasten to add that the guinea pigs the Plain-Dealer refers to are the four-legged kind too and not the guinea pigs that are human being used for research. (The Animal Welfare Act is more protective of mice than any law that applies to men.) The intent therefore of this legislation is twofold: First, to fill in the gaps of coverage of the common rule by requiring all research involving human subjects to abide by the rule; and second, to elevate the importance of conducting research ethically, the bill provides criminal fines and penalties for failure to comply with the requirements of this law, and by extension 45 CFR 46. No Federal agency, other than HHS, has applied the additional protections described in 45 CFR 46 for vulnerable populations--pregnant women and their fetus, children, prisoners--to their own research. So the purpose of this legislation is to help close the gaps that exist within the current system for protecting research subjects. "Specifically, the advisory committee recommended that informed consent of all human subjects of classified research be required, and that such requirement not be subject to waiver or exemption. **Under current rule and executive order, it is possible to waive informed consent and IRB review for classified research.** Title II of this legislation would prohibit the waiver of either informed consent or IRB review for classified research. I do not claim to have the magic bullet solution with this bill. However, I believe there are some key principles which should guide the Senate's consideration of this legislation. These principles are: First, informed consent and independent review of experiments involving human subjects must be required. Second, anyone who violates the right of research subject to have informed consent, should be held criminally responsible for that violation. I want to put this in personal terms once again. You can imagine your spouse, husband, wife, father, mother, children, being experimented on without your knowledge or their knowledge. That is unconscionable, and we should not permit that. This legislation will close many of the loopholes that permit that to happen now." The current law allows patients not to receive informed consent and provides no criminal penalty. Waivers are routinely granted for classified research projects that use human subjects, in other words, if I have an experimental drug that is classified, legally I don't have to tell you. The Animal Welfare Act is far more protective of animals used in scientific experiments than any legislation pertaining to human beings. The very good reason for this bizarre legal twist coming from the country that held the Nuremberg trials, is that it is necessary to use human beings in classified testing of military technology. The final proof of necessity over ethics is that Senator Glenn's bill was defeated, and it is still for all intents and purposes still "legal" to use American citizens as cannon fodder for experimental science, both military and non-military.

**The court found, under Justice Scalia, that Stevens was not legally able to sue. The dissenting opinion written by JUSTICE BRENNAN, with whom JUSTICE MARSHALL joins, and with whom JUSTICE STEVENS joins as to Part III, concurring in part and dissenting in part: "In experiments designed to test the effects of lysergic acid diethylamide (LSD), the Government of the United States treated thousands of its citizens as though they were laboratory animals, dosing them with this dangerous drug without their consent. One of the victims, James B. Stanley, seeks compensation from the Government officials who injured him. The Court holds that the Constitution provides him with no remedy, solely because his injuries were inflicted while he performed his duties in the Nation's Armed**

**Forces. If our Constitution required this result, the Court's decision, though legally necessary, would expose a tragic flaw in that document. But in reality, the Court disregards the commands of our Constitution, and bows instead to the purported requirements of a different master, military discipline, declining to provide Stanley with a remedy because it finds "special factors counseling hesitation." Bivens v. Six Unknown Fed. Narcotics Agents, 403 U.S. 388, 396 (1971). This is abdication, not hesitation. I dissent."**  
**Before addressing the legal questions presented, it is important to place the Government's conduct in historical context. The medical trials at Nuremberg in 1947 deeply impressed upon the world that experimentation with unknowing human subjects is morally and legally unacceptable. The United States Military Tribunal established the Nuremberg Code as a standard against which to judge German scientists who experimented with human subjects. Its first principle was: 1. The voluntary consent of the human subject is absolutely essential.**

**The hurdles of the legal system and years of effort are beyond the means of most victims to overcome. An exception is the successful lawsuit by a former NSA employee which details how he was targeted with nonlethal weapons technology by his fellow employees and the methods used. (excerpt)**

United States District Court  
US District Court Judge, Staley Sporkin  
DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA

**John St Clair Akwei vs. National Security Agency Ft George G. Meade, MD, USA**  
(Civil Action 92-0449)

NSA Signals Intelligence uses EMF Brain Stimulation for Remote Neural Monitoring (RNM) and Electronic Brain Link (EBL). EMF Brain Stimulation has been in development since the MKULTRA program of the early 1950s, which included neurological research into radiation (non-ionizing EMF) and bioelectric research and development. The resulting secret technology is categorized at the National Archives as "Radiation Intelligence," defined as "information from unintentionally emanated electromagnetic waves in the environment, not including radioactivity or nuclear detonation."

Signals Intelligence implemented and kept this technology secret in the same manner as other electronic warfare programs of the US government. The NSA monitors available information about this technology and withholds scientific research from the public. There are also international intelligence agreements to keep this technology secret. The NSA has proprietary electronic equipment that analyzes electrical activity in humans from a distance. NSA computer-generated brain mapping can continuously monitor all of the electrical activity in the brain continuously. The NSA records and decodes individual brain maps (of hundreds of thousands of persons) for national security purposes. EMF Brain Stimulation is also secretly used by the military for brain-to-computer link (in military fighter aircraft, for example). For electronic surveillance purposes, electrical activity in the speech center of the brain can be translated into the subject's verbal thoughts. RNM can send encoded signals to the brain's auditory cortex, thus allowing audio communications direct to the brain (bypassing the ears). NSA operatives can use this covertly to debilitate subjects by simulating auditory hallucinations characteristic of paranoid schizophrenia. Without any contact

with the subject, Remote Neural Monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from the subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing. Visual memory can also be seen. RNM can send images direct to the visual cortex, bypassing the eyes and optic nerves. NSA operatives can use this surreptitiously to put images into a surveillance subject's brain while they are in REM sleep for Every thought, reaction, motor command, auditory event and visual image in the brain has a corresponding "evoked potential" or set of "evoked potentials." The EMF emission from the brain can be decoded into the current thoughts, images and sounds in the subject's brain. The NSA's Signals Intelligence has the proprietary ability to monitor remotely and non-invasively information in the human brain by digitally decoding the evoked potentials in the 30-50 Hz, 5 milliwatt electromagnetic emissions from the brain. The frequency to which the various brain areas respond varies from 3 Hz to 50 Hz. Only NSA Signals Intelligence modulates signals in this frequency band.

TABLE 1: An example of EMF Brain Stimulation

Brain Area	Bioelectric Resonance Frequency	Information Induced Through Modulation
Motor Control Cortex	10 Hz	Motor impulse coordination
Auditory Cortex	15 Hz	Sound which bypasses the ears
Visual Cortex	25 Hz	Images in the brain bypassing the eyes
Somatosensory	9 Hz	Phantom touch sense
Thought Center	20 Hz	Imposed subconscious thoughts

**International Organizations: The history of electromagnetic weapons can be also be found in international documents such as the International Committee of the Red Cross Report. Review Conference of the 1980 Convention page 158 entitled Future Weapons.**

"The Conference of Government Experts that met in Lucerne and Lugano in 1974 and 1976, and whose findings served as a basis for the United Nations conference that adopted the 1980 convention, discussed a number of **futuristic weapons. These included laser weapons, microwave, infrasound, and light-flash devices, environmental warfare and electronic warfare.** The experts recognized that at that time it was too early to consider specific restrictions on devices that were only at the research stage. However, the majority stresses the **importance of keeping a close watch on developments in order to introduce specific prohibitions or limitations that might be necessary before the weapon in question became widely accepted.** ...as regards the futuristic weapons discussed at the Lucerne/Lugano Conference, developments in laser technology have raised the possibility of one disturbing application, namely, the use of lasers as anti-personnel weapons to damage eyesight. This matter is referred to above under the heading "Blinding weapons". There has also been further research into other new technologies, in particular **directed energy weapons such as high-power microwave and infrasound**

**devices.** ...In particular, it is important to ensure that new weapons do not have indiscriminate effects and that they do not contravene the rule prohibiting the use of weapons of a nature to cause **unnecessary suffering or superfluous injury** to combatants."

**The Stockholm International Peace Research Institute was also actively reporting on electromagnetic weapons** in the 1978 book **Anti-personnel Weapons** in the chapter entitled Electric, acoustic and electromagnetic-wave weapons. Here are some very important excerpts.

SIPRI, Stockholm International Peace Research Institute. (1978). **Anti-personnel Weapons**. Crane, Russak & Company, New York.

#### Chapter 8. **Electric, acoustic and electromagnetic-wave weapons**

p.203. "It has also been suggested that at **very low frequencies, resonances may be set up at other sites in the body, such as the heart, with various physiological effects, including possibly death, as a result. It appears that these phenomena have been investigated with a view to possible military applications.**"

p. 205 " **It has been known for many years that the human brain is dependent for its normal functioning on a regular input of sensory stimuli. Sensory deprivation leads to hallucinations and finally to mental breakdown.** ...the technique 'clearly amounted to brutality' and was 'dangerous both to the immediate mental health of the individual subjected to this treatment and to the long-term health of some subjects' (Amnesty International 1971).

p. 206 " **Stroboscopic flashing has also been considered for use against demonstrators in civil disturbances.** At 5-15 Hz, it can cause various physical symptoms and it is believed that it may **initiate epileptic seizures in a small proportion of people. The fact that flashing lights can precipitate epileptic fits has been known for many years,...** **Possible military potential was investigated in the 1960s** and a device known as the Photic Driver was developed by a British company, Allen International (New Scientist, 29 March 1973). The use of a Photic Driver by South African police during interrogation of prisoners has been reported."

p. 208 "There has been speculation on **the use of lasers as weapons** for some time (e.g., Meyer-Arendt, 1968; Foley, 1972; Born, 1976). ...It can be calculated that a 1kW CO2 laser beam will cause a localized soft tissue burn 1 cm deep over an area of 1 cm<sup>2</sup> within one second. ...Firstly, it means that the human eye is particularly sensitive to laser beams.

p. 208 The proliferation of high-power radio transmitters and powerful radars employing **microwaves has stimulated some research into the biological effects of such waves (Harrison, 1973; Lebowitz, 1972).** **Microwaves are already widely used for the rapid heating of foods, and the possibility of using them as weapons** provoked some discussion at the Lucerne Conference of Government Experts (ICRC, 1974). Military research into the effects of microwaves on animals and materials is continuing (U.S. Army Research and Development News Magazine, March-April 1977)

#### **Testimony to the NBAC Human Subjects Subcommittee, Allen L. Barker Nov. 23, 1997**

I am here to talk about electromagnetic antipersonnel weapons and mind control technology. While there are still denials that such weapons exist, anyone remotely familiar with the

technology and its history could only conclude that the United States has such devices. Dr. Robert Becker wrote in his 1985 book *The Body Electric* that we would have to be very naive to assume the United States has no electromagnetic arsenal.

Microwave beams can be modulated with voice signals such that when the beam is directed toward a subject's head he "hears" the voice. This has been reported in the open scientific literature since at least 1975. There are U.S. patents for devices with microphones which will project a speaker's voice into a subject's head. In addition to voice projection, microwaves can impair performance, affect heart rhythms, and cause brain damage due to heating effects.

This is just the hardware. How this technology is used can be likened to the software. For example, when combined with familiar surveillance devices such as miniature pinhole cameras, microwave weapons and other so-called nonlethal weapons can be used to aversively condition and train people inside their own homes. They may not even be aware this is going on. Because the effects of these weapons mimic the symptoms of some mental illnesses -- and can cause brain damage in addition to the traumatic stress of torture -- the victims typically have nowhere to turn. They may be further abused by the mental health system.

The CIA admitted in Appendix E of the Interim Report of the Advisory Committee on Human Radiation Experiments that it investigated the use and effect of microwaves on humans. It determined that this research was outside the purview of the Radiation Committee. I hope it will fall within the purview of this committee.

Beyond microwave technology I want to talk about implanted devices. Though their existence is often denied, implanted devices, even brain implants, have been around for years. There are U.S. patents for implantable tracking devices that allow people to be tracked from cellular phone towers. Implanted listening devices and even EEG analysis devices are well within the capability of black budget projects.

As reported in December of 1993 by *The City Sun Newspaper* of Brooklyn, Brian Wronged discovered after being released from a correctional facility that he had various devices implanted in his body. These devices showed up on CT and MRI scans. Even so, he had difficulty getting a lawyer to represent him. Surgeons, citing fears of reprisal, would not remove the devices from his body. The group Physicians for Human Rights refused to assist him or help him find a surgeon. Major newspapers did not cover the story.

This last fact should not be a surprise. According to the *Columbia Journalism Review*, the data on human radiation experiments that was reported as new in 1993 had actually been known for almost a decade. A congressional committee had issued a report detailing those abuses in 1986. The report was widely ignored and misrepresented. The indifference shown toward the still surviving victims of these experiments is shocking.

I have personally experienced harassment and torture inflicted by people using mind control, or influencing, technology. It began when I was doing research work associated with the intelligence community. In the bizarre logic of this sort of harassment, those who claim to have experienced it firsthand are often accorded less credibility than those who have not. I do not let this stop me from trying to describe how truly horrifying it is to have your very mind repeatedly violated, inside your own home where there is no escape. Just describing the hardware

capabilities does not begin to touch on the ``software" techniques of psychological warfare that are applied using the technology.

I hope this committee can begin to address some of these human rights abuses. But people who could commit such crimes will think nothing of lying or worse to cover up their involvement. What would be worse than involuntary human experiments like these would be if the techniques become standard practice: to be applied regularly and in secret.

**Lynn A Surgalla, Former Vice-President  
United States Psychotronics Association**

To the Court: As Former Vice-President of the United States Psychotronics Association, I assure the Court that the illegal testing, development and use of Psychotronic, Microwave, Laser and other forms of Electromagnetic Directed Energy Weaponry is a matter of grave concern to both the US and International Communities. These weapons are ALL potentially LETHAL, although sub lethal injuries may also be inflicted as with the use of any other lethal weapon such as a gun, knife or chemical poison. Assault and Battery and/or torture/murder with any form of Directed Energy Weapon IS Assault and Battery and/or torture/murder with a LETHAL WEAPON.

Despite claims to the contrary by criminal elements in our own government, there is NO SUCH THING as a NONLETHAL WEAPON (even those currently in vogue for "Slow Kill" torture-interrogation by war criminals worldwide).

In 2001, HR2977, The Space Preservation Act (2001) was introduced into Congress to BAN ALL Directed Energy Weapons. Its passage has thus far been blocked. In 2002, the United Nations Institute for Disarmament Research (UNIDIR) formally listed a NEW CATEGORY of WEAPON OF MASS DESTRUCTION (Psychotronic Mind Control and other Electromagnetic Resonance Weapons) in their 2002 Media Guide to Disarmament. In 2003, the State of Michigan passed into Law House Bills 4513 and 4514 BANNING the use of ALL FORMS of ELECTROMAGNETIC WEAPONS against Human Beings in the State of Michigan. In 1999, the European Union Parliament passed Resolution A4-0005/1999 Section 27 which "Calls for an International Convention introducing a GLOBAL BAN on all developments and deployments of weapons which might enable any forms of manipulation of Human Beings." (PSYCHOTRONIC WEAPONS).

Ms Marjorie Norwich's claim of being assaulted with some form of DIRECTED ENERGY WEAPON is to be taken very seriously. If the criminal assailants are found to be law enforcement personnel or government employees, then the crime is an EVEN MORE SERIOUS OFFENSE with grave political implications. If the crime is found to be racially or religiously-motivated torture-assault, then the bias-crime laws also apply.

I assure you that similar cases are being addressed all over the world and that Ms Norwich's case is not unique. Please give this case your closest attention. The INTERNATIONAL HUMAN-RIGHTS COMMUNITY is deeply interested in the outcome and concerned that justice be served in all cases of Directed Energy Weapons assault. Attached to this letter is a copy of my resume and relevant pages from HR2977 which lists the forms of Electromagnetic Directed Energy Weaponry currently in use.

Sincerely,

Lynn A Surgalla, Former Vice-President  
United States Psychotronics Association

## **X The Pleas (30 letters)**

**Below is a letter (10pgs) sent by a TI organization formed by victims of organized gang stalking and nonlethal microwave weapons that details their collective experience and seeks relief from their elected representatives. This document is followed by 30 personal letters sent by targeted individuals to law enforcement. Many of the letters display a degree of confusion about exactly what is happening to them, how it is being done, and who is responsible. Psychological warfare and electronic harassment are designed to make it nearly impossible to identify who the perpetrators are and how they are accomplishing the electromagnetic assault with directed energy weapons. There are some TI's who are able to identify who their tormentors are and how their torture is being done while others are wildly off the mark. The confusion and misdirection are by design and the important aspects are the commonalities that run through all the letters of these tormented individuals. It is important to remember that these perpetrators are able to attack the physical body as well as the mental function of the targeted individuals with a technology that has matured through more than 60 years of experimentation. It is also important to note that the author has not personally interviewed any of the following TI's and that none of these individuals is represented in the case studies. These letters were selected at random from hundreds of letters posted on TI websites and represent a random cross section of the TI population across age groups and nationalities.**

June, 2006

All Members of U. S. Senate

All Members of U. S. House of Representatives

Dear Senator/Congressman,

Last Fall, our group faxed a letter to almost every member of Congress describing an insidious situation involving the secret use of “non-lethal” weapons and organized stalking.

At that time, we were at a loss to explain why we were being targeted in such a manner. Why would someone or organization use so much man-power and resources of money and cutting-edge technology to disrupt the lives of ordinary citizens?

One answer that we have been forced to consider stems primarily from our own personal experiences. We hope that you, as one of this nation’s lawmakers, have access to or may already possess information which can verify our suspicions. It is with a heavy heart that we write to you. No one wants to describe being subjected to appalling experiences, but we feel that we must because it has ominous implications beyond just our suffering. If what we think is true, there are individuals in positions of power to whom the principles of democracy mean nothing, whose fundamental goal is more power and control over people, and who hold nothing sacred. Like anybody else, we want to believe that we live in a free and open society. We want to believe that we can exercise our rights to pursue our dreams, and that as long as we abide by the law, we are protected and have little to fear. Unfortunately, what we are experiencing suggests that the reality by which most people live is only a facade, and that there are dark machinations at work we know nothing about but which is slowly creeping outwards, making its power felt. We fear for what is to come – that every person, in one way or another, will be hurt by this insidiousness.

We hope that you will read the following material carefully and determine for yourself if our theory has any merit. We hope that despite the lack of hard evidence, you will at least entertain

its possibility, so that should an opportunity arise where you can make a difference in counteracting its effects, you will choose to do so. For if we choose to not act on what we know to be wrong, then we will surely have allowed evil such as this to deceive us into believing such untruth as, “the end justifies the means.”

Sincerely,

**CADEWCH**

(Citizens Against Directed-Energy Weapons and Covert Harassment)

### **Section I: Our Experience and Observation**

Our previous letter (which we can re-fax should you request it) described two categories that illustrate the way in which we are being harassed. The first category described symptoms or effects which we believe are the result of having “less-than-lethal” or directed-energy (electromagnetic and acoustic) weapons being used against us. The second category described our being victims of stalking by strangers who work in groups to achieve their ends, one of which is to keep close surveillance on our whereabouts.

We used the term “targeted individuals” (**TIs**) to refer to people like ourselves who are being intentionally harassed in this way. We will refer to those perpetrating these crimes as “perpetrators.”

We write to you again as a group of ordinary citizens who were fortunate enough to find and share our experiences with each other. We agree that what we are experiencing is **none other than torture**, because of its relentless nature and because it attempts and often succeeds in disturbing our peace in so many different ways.

Before we became aware of being targeted in this way, we led an ordinary life, working to realize our goals and dreams, believing that as long as we acted as responsible citizens, we would be free to take advantage of all that our democratic society offers. Unfortunately, this perception of reality is one which is becoming more and more difficult for us to accept.

When we look back on how our predicament started, some describe a situation where intense emotional stress was felt due to traumatizing events occurring in important personal or business relationships. Others describe a gradual awareness of odd and perplexing events, which became a daily occurrence.

In all instances, there is a crescendo of physically and psychologically painful incidences that forces us to reach the conclusion, however unwelcome, that this cannot be occurring purely by chance, and that for some inexplicable reason, we are being intentionally targeted. For instance, one targeted individual recounts being sleep deprived because of walls and furniture near him vibrating whenever he retired for the night, and that this vibration “followed” him around the house during the day. It is this kind of event, along with many others, pointedly directed at the TI that compels him to conclude, however improbable, that it is a deliberate act.

When a person is in a stressful situation and which is a daily occurrence, he cannot help but ask why he is in such a situation. Through networking with others and researching the available

literature, we are forming an answer which, if true, could hold dire consequences for and adversely affect all peoples.

What we are fairly certain of is that we are non-consensual subjects in involuntary human experiments, possibly conducted by contractors hired by U.S. government agencies, operating under ultra secrecy and funded by a “black” budget.

These experiments involve using the latest advances in weapons technology, notably those in the “less-than-lethal” or directed-energy weapons area, to cause physical pain in as many ways as is possible. In addition, psychological methods are used to inflict emotional pain.

What we have discovered is that no one person is targeted in exactly the same way as another person. After the initial crescendo of induced pain (which is a **deliberate component** of this torture process to force the targeted individual to arrive at the conclusion that he is being intentionally targeted,) most TIs torture **decreases** to a level that is just below the point of acting on suicidal or other violent thoughts but where fear and anxiety are encouraged. This leveling-out state consists of different mix of harassment tactics for each TI. Some TIs experience more physical pain than others. Some report being stalked as the primary form of harassment. Others experience subtle sabotage of personal belongings and other psychologically-damaging tricks. Below is a comprehensive listing of ways in which we are being tortured, with a short description of each.

Many of you will be unprepared or unwilling to read what follows. The comprehensiveness of these offensive and loathsome tactics is such that no decent person would willingly want to contemplate such evil. We also know that by giving you such a detailed description, we run the risk of being seen as paranoid and delusional. Nevertheless, we feel that we would rather be judged as mentally unbalanced than keep silent for fear of what this judgment may bring.

We believe that there is still hope – that there are those of you who will be open to what we have to say, that someone with knowledge about this evil will take action to oppose it, and that democratic principles for the protection of the weak, the oppressed, and the disenfranchised are still alive and well.

**List of harassment/torture methods:**

- 1. Sleep disturbance/deprivation:** A focal component of the harassment, its effects are mental and physical fatigue, lack of mindfulness and concentration, physical clumsiness and decreased productivity.
- 2. Physical pain or effects:** There seems to be an unlimited number of ways in which targeted individuals are made to feel pain. A partial list includes headaches/migraines, stomach cramps and nausea, burning sensation on skin, sensation of being hit on the head or concussed, chest pain akin to heart attacks, choking sensation, sneezing fits, jaw ache, and joint pain similar to tendinitis or arthritis. We believe that the perpetrators are able to create some of these effects through direct brain stimulation.
- 3. Sexual targeting:** Both men and women have reported what they believe to be artificially induced sexual arousal. There is also a vibrating sensation that is felt in the genital area which, when intensified, could feel as if the penis or the clitoris has been electrically shocked. There are reports of sharp or burning sensation on the anus. Some female TIs have reported hemorrhaging in the cervical cavity from an energy directed at their abdomen. Also, we

strongly suspect their having the ability to tamper with a woman's menstrual cycle.

**4. Voice-to-skull (V2K):** Many targeted individuals report hearing voices in their head which they believe are those of the perpetrators. These voices will provide commentary on what the TI is doing throughout the day and often dispense derogatory remarks.

Of note is that at some point in the beginning of this ordeal, TIs noticed a sudden loudness of their thoughts whether or not they have V2K, as if someone had turned up the volume inside their heads. This was accompanied by a noticeable increase in "self-talk" or verbal articulation of thoughts inside one's head, and a state of mind that led away from visual imagery, reflection and contemplation.

**5. Being stalked by strangers (e.g., organized stalking, community vigilantism, group stalking, gang-stalking,)**

Stalking occurs in the traditional sense where the targeted individual feels his movements or whereabouts are being monitored. Thus, the TI notices being followed wherever he or she goes. If taking a walk in the neighborhood, for instance, there will be a noticeable increase in foot and/or motor traffic. If a TI goes for a hike in a seldom-attended park during a weekday, a group or groups of people will inevitably happen on the scene. Bright lights directed at a TI is common and sometimes, antagonistic behaviors from strangers.

Other aspects of stalking include being followed while driving and subjected to risky driving behaviors such as being cut-off suddenly or tailgated. One common practice is to surround a TI's car on the road in an attempt to control his speed, usually at a speed that is lower than the speed limit.

Crowding is a form of stalking that can occur in any closed setting as in an exercise class where strangers will crowd a TI unnecessarily, positioning themselves close to the TI and repeatedly walking close by her on one pretext or another.

**6. Vandalism:** Subtle acts of vandalism on his property or possessions are committed. The TI will notice stains on carpets or walls, chips on dishes or pottery, and scrapes on wood surfaces. Inflicting damage on personal possessions seem akin to attacks on the psychological person of the TI. Other acts of vandalism involve appliances not working right, adversely affecting TIs lawns and gardens, garbage or pet waste being strewn on the TI's yard, having to spend hundreds of dollars periodically to fix damaged cars, and pets getting sick or dying of unknown causes.

**7. Sabotaging means of communication:** TIs may notice a lot of static or other noise on the phone line as well as intermittent silences that make holding a conversation difficult. In addition, the connection to the Internet may be impeded for days or the computer will break down suddenly and need a part replaced or the computer replaced altogether. Emails never arrive at their destination, creating misunderstandings.

**8. Sabotaging personal relationships:** Many victims have experienced damage to personal relationships which previously were a source of love and support. TI's relationships with his parents and siblings are strained or severed, and divorce is not uncommon for a TI whose spouse is not overtly targeted. Relationships with grown children are taxed. For example, a TI who has not disclosed to her family (i.e., parents and siblings) about being targeted may nevertheless repeatedly experience perplexing and hurtful situations that arise from family members behaving negatively towards the TI.

**9. Workplace sabotage:** Many TIs have lost well-paying positions and are forced to work in menial jobs with huge decreases in pay. In either situation, but especially in the former, work

sabotage can occur where a TI's reputation is increasingly under attack for no apparent reason, the TI is bullied daily by a group of co-workers, or the work he produces is sabotaged in some way.

**10. Memory of strangers in the house:** Some targeted individuals remember becoming conscious in the middle of the night to witness strangers in the bedroom performing bizarre acts, such as shoving a small object into the TI's nasal cavity. A TI may recall snippets of memory such as standing next to his bed in the middle of the night and being aware of a stranger observing him. These memories are similar to alien abduction stories except that in our case, it is other people, not aliens, who are treating us as if we are nothing more than guinea pigs.

**11. Possibility of medicines or chemicals such as psychotropic drugs, steroids or dioxin (PCBs) being added to TIs foods:** A TI may notice that he is feeling physically and psychologically "not himself" after eating a certain food – he may feel unusually hyper, aggressive or irritable. Physical symptoms may include headaches, accelerated heartbeat or chloracne. Some TIs suspect being drugged with anti-depressants to keep suicidal thoughts at bay.

**12. Directly affecting a TI's brain with acoustic or microwave weapon:** Severs synaptic connections, promotes forgetfulness, lowers IQ.

**13. Other odd occurrences:**

One type involves unexpected "behavior" from electronics in the house. For example, the TV turning off or switching to another channel by itself. This may be a demonstration of a weapon that is able to control electronic devices via radio waves from a distance.

Another type involves food behaving in odd ways when cooked. For example, soup can suddenly come to a boil to an extreme degree so that half of the soup boils over the rim of the pot. Another example is when foods erupt or burst in the oven or the microwave, such as cake batter bursting when being baked. This may be a demonstration of a weapon that can rapidly heat up objects from a distance.

Other incidences involve bizarre but true events such as a car turning completely over upside down while the driver is trying to parallel park. This may indicate a weapon that is able to "grab" physical objects and move them, similar to the idea of a "tractor beam" in some science-fiction stories.

Despite the hateful nature of this torture, many of us strive to act responsibly – by holding a job to support ourselves although it is difficult under the circumstances, raising our children to be compassionate toward others, nurturing relationships that sustain us, trying to be patient and not acting on the frustration and the anger that we feel daily, and by doing what else we can to counteract the powerlessness we feel in our situation.

The next section explains further what we are coming to believe is the purpose of this torture. Some of you may have already concluded, without considering any other alternative explanations, that what all this is describing is nothing more than mental illness, and perhaps you will have done so by emphasizing some particulars we have described that fit this explanation while minimizing or discounting others that do not.

***We implore you to read on,*** whether or not you have already made your judgment, so that you can at least base your final assessment of the situation after reading the complete information that is provided.

## **Section II: An Explanation for Our Torture**

All throughout this experience which tortuously continues, the overriding question each one of

us had was “WHY?” Why would anybody want to do something like this to other human beings? We had come across, in the course of researching any information that could shed light on our predicament, the subject of **mind control**.

Most of us initially discounted mind control as a reason for why we were harassed. As rational individuals, it seemed rather far-fetched and to belong in the realm of science-fiction, conspiracy theories, and the like. Quite simply, our experience did not at first strike us in any way as related to being mind-controlled. We were only concerned with how to minimize the physical pain we were suffering from; to get enough sleep to get through the next day; or being deeply anguished about an important relationship gone astray; or trying to understand how our furniture and other possessions could incur so much damage; or why strangers seemed intent on ruining our peace; or trying to juggle a number of these problems at once and stay afloat physically and emotionally, all the time being more and more suspicious that this was being done intentionally. Then, we “settled down” into a routine of physical and emotional discomforts after reluctantly reaching the conclusion that our suffering is being intentionally perpetrated by unknown persons and realizing that there was nothing we could do about it. When we shared our stories with other individuals in similar situations, and read literature pertaining to our predicament including stories of prisoner abuse at Abu Ghraib, the grim possibility of serving as involuntary experimental subjects, especially in the field of mind control, became less implausible. One observation we noted which supported this idea was the way in which we were being harassed: There was an almost systematic attempt by the perpetrators **to test every way in which a human being can be disturbed or agitated**. In addition to the harassment tactics already listed, we were also being affected on all levels of perception, of vision, touch, hearing, smell and taste. Here are a few examples from each category:

**Vision:** Eye aches and blurriness in vision that comes and goes, whether or not the TI wears glasses. One TI has observed her right eye being “dragged” to the outer edge of her eye.

**Touch:** Severe skin itch that is similar to an allergic reaction to poison ivy. Sensations on the skin that can be prickish like small bug bites or sharp pains as if pierced by a needle.

**Hearing:** Apart from V2K, virtually all TIs report hearing some kind of noise inside one or both ears. Many hear a shooshing or buzzing noise that is believed to be related to microwave induction hearing. Others hear an electronic tone that can have a Morse code-like pattern and which at times is synchronized with breathing or physical movements.

**Smell:** Some TIs experience smelling an unpleasant odor that other people around them do not detect. Others detect an unpleasant odor on themselves despite impeccable hygiene which offends people around them.

**Taste:** A particular dish that tasted good in the past may no longer taste good despite being told that it has not changed.

**Sense of balance:** Another notable symptom is reports of being temporarily debilitated by vertigo or the sensation of being unbalanced, as if from an inner ear infection.

We do not know how most of these effects are created but we have surmised, from perusing the literature on brain research and behavior modification, and from our personal experience, that our brains are somehow being **directly stimulated** to produce many of these effects. (Please refer to the list of articles on the last page.)

It is not uncommon for targeted individuals to have moles or other bumps or growths on the skin that suddenly appear one day. TIs have noticed these on various parts of the body including the back of the neck and on the roof of the mouth. We believe that these could be an indication of tiny electronic devices that have been implanted which are used to facilitate the transfer of information to and from our brain and the perpetrators' monitoring equipment.

If, as we believe, this is all part of involuntary human experimentation, the scope of the research is massive. Furthermore, the perpetrators' conduct encompasses not only what is ethically disallowed under the rules governing human experimentation, but that which completely violates basic human rights.

These perpetrators, who we believe are trained in behavioral sciences such as psychology, psychiatry and sociology, want to observe the effect of a particular stimulus (i.e., from a non-lethal weapon or from direct brain stimulation) and to determine the difference in response among individuals. But because of the ultra secrecy under which they are allowed to operate, there is no line they will not cross and there is nothing that prevents them from **testing all that can be imagined**. Thus, targeted individuals have reported everything from a sudden loss of muscle control of the hand which causes the TI to drop whatever he is carrying, to having their jaw clamp shut suddenly so that the tongue is inadvertently bitten, to an electrical jolt to the clitoris or penis.

There appears to be no persons who are spared. In our group, there are individuals from all socio-economic strata, education level, ethnic background, age and political affiliation. TIs have observed their own small children being targeted. The perpetrators conducting these experiments seem not to have a conscience, although they must know that what they are doing is wrong. We believe that we are just one group of involuntary experimental subjects and that there are many more people who are as yet unaware of serving as human guinea pigs. Since we are aware of our predicament, we cannot but be attentive when people tell us stories of perplexing physical ailments or strange happenings. For example, a TI's friend may describe unexpected behaviors from electronic devices such as the radio or the television turning on or off by itself. Or he may hear from an otherwise healthy sister who is suffering from dizzy spells for no apparent reason. Or a church acquaintance may relate a story about her elderly father who had a sudden onset of sneezing fits for which the doctor could find no explanation.

In many of these instances, it appears that the perpetrators want to gauge the response to a new effect that a person has never experienced before. So a TI may feel an inexplicable burning sensation on his skin that comes and goes for a few days, never to return.

However, we believe that these experimenters want to do more than just observe and record the response of an individual undergoing a stressful experience due to a new effect being tested. There appears to be, at least in a segment of the TI population, a systematic, albeit despicable, methodology that is being used to bring about **a specific psychological state**.

Going down the list of ways we are tortured, the following specific physical and psychological states are evoked:

1. Sleep disturbance/deprivation: Feel mentally and physically sluggish.
2. Physical pain: Feel powerless, discouraged and distracted.
3. Sexual targeting: Akin to being raped which evokes feelings of shame and humiliation.
4. Voice-to-skull (V2K): Another way to distract TIs and make them feel violated, as well as to manipulate their mood in a more direct way, through verbal input/feedback.
5. Being stalked: Elicits fear, anxiety, paranoia and anger.

6. Vandalism: Confusion (when and how did that happen?), damaging TIs personal belongings as another way to inflict psychological damage.
7. Communication sabotage: Deepens sense of isolation and frustration,.
8. Personal relationship sabotage: Evokes anguish, feeling abandoned and being utterly alone.
9. Workplace sabotage: Encourage the false belief that one is “a loser,” an outcast, a failure.

What we begin to see when we become aware of the specific psychological responses to the above tactics is that they **serve to destabilize a person by upsetting any previously established psychological equilibrium**. They do this by,

Increasing a person’s physical stress when they cause pain or sleep deprivation.

Increasing psychological stress using tactics such as stalking and vandalism which evoke anxiety, anger, powerlessness, and the like.

Weakening any previously held positive self-image and fostering a negative one.

Violating all physical and psychological boundaries and intentionally disregarding any right to privacy, to foster the feeling of being uncentered.

What would be the purpose of destabilizing a person psychologically? It appears that what the perpetrators are trying to do is to create a **“depatterned” mental state**. Depatterning a person is to disassemble his usual way of thinking and perceiving his environment.

An extreme method of de-patterning uses a combination of complete sensory deprivation (such as being kept in total darkness for an extended period) and/or overload (being exposed to intense heat and cold in alternating cycles) plus physical stress (electric shock, sleep deprivation, etc.) to “break” the person and to induce a state of total incapacitation, physically and mentally. This process, in effect, causes the individual to suffer an extreme psychosis. The purpose of inducing this state is to make the person a “blank slate” from which point his personality can be “built-up” again. This is the technique that was purportedly tested by intelligence agencies to brain-wash those considered expendable, such as suspected double agents.

In our situation, the perpetrators are using a less extreme methodology, although still in the realm of torture, to create a mental state that is sufficiently depatterned and which is amenable to control by an external source. Their intention is to generate enough psychological turmoil to influence a person’s conscious decision-making process and to make their manipulations unnoticeable. We believe that they tailor the depatterning method to fit each specific TI, to find the optimal combination of tactics at levels of intensity which “works” for that individual. That is why no one TI’s pattern of torture is the same as another’s.

All persons strive to reach and maintain a state of physical and psychological equilibrium. If peace, love, reflection, hope and self-acceptance can be described as stable and organizing forces, then distraction, fear, confusion, anger, shame and alienation would be unstable and disorganizing. These disorganizing and destabilizing forces are the very ones that the experimenters are attempting to produce in a targeted individual.

A person whose physical and psychological stress is at a high level and thus suffering from these

destabilizing internal states are more likely to do the following:

Be prone to hasty decision-making behavior and less able to solve problems calmly and rationally.

Develop a mental state that withdraws from contemplation, reflection and self-awareness to one that is preoccupied, distracted and forgetful.

Be more easily swayed by other peoples' viewpoints and less able to focus on one's own.

Fall victim to faulty or misguided thinking on social, ethical and moral issues.

The perpetrators, then, seek to exploit the above conditions due to an individual's depatterned mental state, to shape his thoughts, feelings and other dimensions of his personality that will result in behavior they want to see. In this way, it appears that they are trying to change not only surface behavior but to control its foundation, of beliefs and attitudes.

### **Section III: Mind Control Effects and a Possible Future Society**

There are so many questions that we have yet to find answers for, such as the specific technology that is used to create certain physical and psychological symptoms, how they "communicate" with their subjects, how they are able to recruit so many people to participate in tactics such as organized stalking, and whether implants are involved. What we do believe, however, is that the perpetrators possess technology that far out-strips any that is currently known by the public and on which the media has reported. For instance, it appears that they are not only capable of monitoring our brain and nervous system functions remotely but are able to "download" a person's memories to a computer to be used as an aid in predicting and manipulating behavior. Also, as incredible as this sounds, we strongly suspect that the perpetrators have technology which enables them to access or "tap into" the conscious mind of another person.

As we contemplate these issues, we have already observed and can describe instances of what appears to be "mind control" effects (intentionally manipulated psychological events). Below is a list of types of these effects with an example or two of each effect:

- 1. Being made to feel an unpleasant emotion:** A targeted individual may notice that a neutral or slightly unpleasant situation triggers an emotional response, such as extreme anger or sadness, that is disproportionate to the situation. For example, when waiting to be served at a busy restaurant, a TI may experience a feeling of outrage after waiting for just five minutes.
- 2. Impulse manipulation:** Having decided on a course of action, then suddenly thinking of doing something else and acting on it.
- 3. Creating a psychological bind:** For example, taking much longer than necessary when choosing between two products because of competing thoughts which make each product more desirable than the other in alternating cycle – a cycle that keeps repeating so that the TI is caught in a psychological bind.
- 4. Acting on an erroneous assumption:** Taking the wrong subway train, for instance, convinced that it is the right one and feeling acutely surprised to find that it isn't, and wondering

how such a simple mistake could have been made.

**5. Being made to forget a spontaneous thought:** A thought occurs and it “disappears” immediately, even though it had occurred only a second or two ago, and it is difficult to recall it again.

**6. Having words or phrases be substituted:** While reciting the Lord’s Prayer, for example, observing oneself “inadvertently” substituting a word or a phrase in the Prayer with either random words or words that have a negative meaning.

**7. Recalling an action that the TI initially does not remember doing:** Being perplexed by noticing something that one does not remember doing, only to remember later that it was done by the TI himself.

**8. Being made to re-experience a memory repeatedly:** For example, an unpleasant episode keeps coming back to mind despite consciously making an effort to not dwell on it. Or a song heard on the radio will be played over and over in one’s head to the point that it becomes mentally tiring.

**9. Dream tampering:** A dream that is tampered with could be about a frustrating situation where a certain objective that the dreamer is trying to reach is thwarted again and again. Another type of tampered dream could be a situation involving family members whose behavior in the dream angers or saddens the TI.

**10. Dyslexic symptoms:** An example of this is transposing letters or leaving out words when typing or handwriting. This may not be an effect that is mind-controlled but could be the result of being bombarded with electromagnetic energy used in “mind-reading” technology that causes damage to the brain.

Although many of these examples appear to describe ordinary occurrences, we nevertheless posit that we experienced them as the result of artificial manipulations. We believe that it is these kinds of small manipulations which, if the perpetrators are successful in controlling, increase their success of controlling more complex decision-making processes and thwarting entrenched thinking patterns, such as blurring the lines of what one knows is right and wrong. There are certain indications or changes that the TI observes about himself which suggest that the above effects are the result of an externally-controlled event:

The targeted individual notices that he is having far more difficulty staying on and completing a task than before he became a target.

He can no longer count on his personal discipline to reach a goal he has set for himself.

He notices that, quite often, his train of thought leads to unpleasant memories.

It occurs to the TI that a behavior or thought seems inconsistent with his past behavior or attitude.

Being surprised to find himself making simple mistakes, or being perplexed as to how he could have believed an assumption that in hindsight is plainly erroneous.

Observing that sometimes the behavior or thinking is accompanied by an almost dream-like state of mind.

There may be other effects we have not noticed but which are nevertheless manipulated. The idea that human behavior, through mind control, can be or should be controlled is not new. Scientists, many funded by the U.S. military, have been working on this issue for decades. What is frightening is that this ominous persistence has produced the technology and a methodology that is currently being tested on the general population. Mind control, the “final frontier” of horribly misguided individuals who seek domination over others for their own benefit, may be at our doorstep.

One question that arises is how the perpetrators are able to recruit so many people to do their bidding. We have observed all segments of the population participating in this unjustified harassment of people: From middle-class White Americans, to Blacks, Hispanics, Asians and even Native-Americans; from teenagers to the elderly, from criminals to law-enforcement personnel.

We believe that the perpetrators use whatever justification that works for a particular group to convince them that the targeted individual deserves such treatment. For instance, they may approach a “community watch” group and play a tape that has visual or audio information, taken out of context, portraying the target as a threat to the community in some way. Or college students who sign up for “secret service” training may become involved in “surveillance exercises” and get caught up in the excitement of working undercover without giving thought to whether or not their actions violate the civil liberties of their targets.

We also believe that the creation of a secret police force as provided by the Patriot Act is yet another source that contribute to community vigilantism activities. Although we have not committed any crimes nor have any designs to be unlawful, we may have been designated “adversaries” of the United States just by the mere fact that we are trying to expose this evil.

We do not know if the state of affairs have reached the point of no return, and we can only guess where all this is leading to. Some experts envision a society in the not-too-distant future where all human brains will be linked to super-computers and monitored. The current experimentation phase may be a key as to how this future society will be controlled. For all we know, this diabolical scheme, if true, may have already progressed to a point where targeted individuals are just the “training ground” on which the perpetrators can practice their mind control and behavior manipulation skills before moving on to more “important” targets. If they succeed and are able to “roboticise” human beings, it will be a society where the true culprits will never be accountable.

We hope, however, that it is not too late. Most of you will agree that what we are describing, should it actually be occurring, is without question a situation worthy of condemnation. And we say to those of you who are aware of this venality and have so far turned a blind eye to it, the temptation to justify the use of abhorrent methods may be easier in this uncertain world full of violent conflicts. However, we hope you will realize that “peace and security” achieved through the enslavement of human free will is a violation of the highest order, and we pray that you will not be blinded by reasons that falsely justify the “necessity” of this evil.

### **Safeguard individual, privacy and civil rights:**

1. Endeavor to find out and expose any secret research conducted by the U.S. government and its contractors, particularly those involving involuntary human subjects.
2. Pass legislation to safeguard the rights of individuals suffering from avian flu in a nationwide pandemic. Investigate rumors of detention facilities being built to house flu victims and determine the necessity of such a drastic measure.
3. Anticipate the ways in which surveillance and monitoring technology, such as implants and radio signal microchips, can violate privacy and civil rights. Vigorously defend these rights and oppose legislation that seek to curtail them under the perceived threat of terrorism or in the guise of national security.
4. Pass legislation to reaffirm the Geneva Conventions Provisions and Protocols on the humane treatment of prisoners.
5. Place clear limits on the extent the U.S. military is deployed and the force used to control the U.S. civilian population during times of civil unrest.
6. Strive to maintain a strict separation between Church and State, and beware of efforts to blur this line which will endanger our religious freedom to choose who, how and whether to worship.

### **Investigate weapons technology and how they are being used:**

7. Investigate how satellites may be used to spy on average Americans and if they are being utilized in other ways that pose danger to people.
8. Determine current and future weapons capability related to electromagnetic, acoustic or psychotronic weapons and to what extent, **if any**, should they be used in controlling the U.S. civilian population.

### **Related concerns:**

9. Investigate technology that uses electromagnetic waves to change weather patterns, create hurricanes and earthquakes, and to stimulate volcanoes.
10. Investigate rumors of underground facilities being built around the country and determine their existence and purpose.

**The following are a collection of letters (30) from targeted individuals who are being**

**subjected to gang stalking and electronic harassment. Please keep in mind that these people are in great distress after undergoing years of continuous attack with directed energy weapons designed to force a suicide and to break down and control the human mind. It is impossible for someone who has not sustained this kind of attack to imagine the degree of constant suffering they have experienced for many years. These letters represent a random cross section of the TI population. The author has not personally interviewed any of the following people, nor are they part of the case studies of the TI population.**

**Gloria Naylor:**

Dear Attorney General:

I am a native New Yorker and have resided in the state for my entire life. I graduated from Brooklyn College in 1981 and went on to earn my Masters degree at Yale University. I have had a long and successful career in the arts. My work in the theater has earned me honorary grants from New York State; but it is primarily in the field of literature that I've made my mark. My various novels have received many awards, among them a Guggenheim Fellowship, and my first novel, *The Women Of Brewster Place*, won the National Book Award in 1983 and was made into a television miniseries by Oprah Winfrey. I have tried to live a peaceful and law abiding life; tried to give back to my community and to the world through teaching at various universities and through touring for the United States Information Agency in Africa and India. So I am in a quandary as to why in 1996 I first became a target for constant surveillance, organized harassment, and ultimately assault by electronic weaponry.

The surveillance began in Beaufort, South Carolina, where I was researching a novel and continued when I returned to my home in New York. Six months into this experience I began to "hear voices." Among the many messages were exhortations to kill myself. And I did what I would suggest anyone do under such circumstances: I sought medical help. After almost ten years, three psychiatrists, and prescriptions of haldol, a chemical reason for this condition was ruled out by professionals. That is because the reason was technological. But that was beyond their purview. I do not believe it is beyond yours; because my circumstances make me the target of an organized and concerted operation to deny me my civil and human rights. Over the years I have calmly and systematically tried to bring various elements of my plight to the authorities I felt would be concerned with it: The surveillance and wiretapping to the attention of the local police, civil rights attorneys, human rights organizations, and the progressive press. The technological abuse I brought to no one because, while there is knowledge of its existence, and knowledge of decades of experimental abuse of emerging technology on unwilling citizens, there is nothing concretely documented about this current wave, I am in the midst of history in the making; and like COINTELPRO and MKULTRA and the radiation experiments from the 1950's to the 1980's, I stand as one among many who have had their lives and their sanity disrupted and often destroyed. But I also stand as a resident of New York State; and I am bringing to your office a declaration of these human rights abuses on one of your residents.

Respectfully, **Gloria Naylor**

**Mr. Tim White:**

As telecommunication today engineer, I specialize in designing and implementing high-performance networks digital and solutions for the transmission of voice, video and data. I also have worked on and built some of the key components technology that is being used to harass me.

In 1979-81, I worked as an engineer fabricating designs for, oven controlled quartz crystal

oscillators for Frequency Electronics Inc. a defense contractor /manufacturer of high-tech precision time and frequency products used to synchronize voice, data and video transmissions in wireless communications systems .Their systems are found in both ground-based stations and on-board commercial satellites. Frequency Electronics Inc. continues to support the United States government with products for defense or space applications. No doubt that some of the oscillators I worked on are deployed in NASA's signal's generation equipment.

In my case, the privation began just weeks after I returned from vacation in Cuba. Two government operatives or contractors were operating in an apartment above me, which at the time was know to be vacant, 9-11 Maiden Lane, New York City in 1997. They started locally using some kind of directed energy device, a device that they were most likely speaking into and apparently setting me up for a permanent connection to a the NSA's host computer's neural communication network. From which the operators or assailants are also connected via their inner-ear. The point of entry for this assault is the cochlea of my inner-ear, by re-calibrating the natural acoustic resonance or mechanical vibrations of the middle ear's bone structure to oscillate with higher amplitude modulated signal levels that are for best suited for full duplex two-way inner-ear communications. Please note that the body itself is an antenna and generates RF signals, the device being used on me simply amplifies and manipulates the signal. The inner ear propagates these mechanical signals as waves in fluid and membranes enabling the audio perception of acoustic sound. This is what you feel and hear when you think or read to yourself. Now why did I state feel? The sensation of human physical feeling's and it's link to our emotions is via data input/output from your ears and eyes, skin, nose and mouth, tongue, through the firing of nerve impulses (**action potentials**). The inner-ear is the gateway to the bodies central nervous system, the primary visual and auditory cortex's, effecting areas of the brain we use for processing of the sensations of emotions, the interpretation speech, or visual signs, the interpretation of taste, pain, fear, love...

For us so called V2K victims (**action potentials**) are transmitted to primary auditory cortex of the brain, the area responsible for the auditory sensations the perception of (voices) as well as the stimulation of balance, motion, emotions, taste and smell. The (voices) and loss of private thinking started simultaneously with my inner ear, re-calibration, but at this it remained restricted to bed room and bath areas of my apartment, it sounded basically like someone had mounted hidden audio speakers in my apartment. I reported this incident twice and got the police officers who responded to question the assailants in the apartment above me. The officer told that me that one of two assailants in the apartment was hiding in a closet. Three to five months later I got the (voices) everywhere, deep under ground, of course in the air and 25 miles out to sea. The perceived sounds (*some times white noise, mostly human voices*) soon graduated into full blown conversations. Let me make this perfectly clear I am not hearing (voices), I am in compulsory two way communication, (**Techlepathy**) it is also called (**synthetic telepathy**) or mind talking with my attackers. From that point on the NSA has keep me under what they call "surveillance", the complete monitoring and recording of my brainwaves, nerve or neural impulses as (**action potentials**). To invoke and capture responses (**action potentials**) they want or don't, want, my attackers control includes keeping me in under perpetual physical torture.

I am now tortured 24/7 with so called V2k voice to skull transmission, which by the way is much more than just V2K (voice to skull). V2K is really **Extremely Low Frequency (ELF)** waves that naturally exist in the earth's *electromagnetic cavity* which is the space between ground and the Ionosphere. These 'earth brainwaves' are identical to the frequency spectrum of our human brainwaves. (ELF) waves provide the telecommunications carrier for nerve impulses (**action**

**potentials**) which affect the entire central nervous system. Just ask any TI (Targeted Individual) they will all testify that it is more than just voices in the head. It is an attack on the central nervous system. The computer generated data for Targeted Individuals (ELF) transmissions originate in the NSA's Headquarters in Fort Mead Maryland. The NSA's machine of choice is the \$42 million, 800MHz Cary X1 vector supercomputer, the only vector supercomputer available in the U.S. The National Security Agency funded development of the X1, and currently uses an undisclosed number of X1 systems for Cryptanalysis, Data mining and mass storage. This is just a brief summary of what is has and is being done to me. The primary mission of the National Security Agency is, "**Signals Intelligence**", "code breaking or cracking the code" as they call it. Below is a document that is posted on several victims support web sites. It is an overview of the NSA's Intelligence Technology and Applications and a description of the United States National Security Agency's Behavioral Modification Procedure. They are the only government agency with the technology and processing power to do this. The looming question remains is why is the government doing this to me?

**Deputy Chief Jessie Julian**  
**Office of the Attorney General**

Mr. Attorney General:

I am a history major and former Army Reservist who has been targeted for harassment for many years despite no criminal record or participation in secret societies. I lived in the Philippines, Thailand, and Japan growing up, and was always loyal to the United States, but now I believe I am targeted for harassment with equipment developed by the U.S. Government. I believe that the government agencies involved in secret research programs like COINTELPRO never stopped when in the 1970's Congress ordered them to; they just went deeper underground.

My story is somewhat complex, as I have been harassed in Kansas City, MO (1995); U.S. Army Camp Zama, Japan (1995-1996); Seattle, WA (1996); Santa Barbara, CA (1996-1997); El Paso, TX (1997); Washington, DC (1997); Ellsworth, ME (1997); and since 1997 in Boston, MA. Like many targeted individuals, I have tried travel to escape my abusers, without success. I have been harassed on the street by what seemed to be criminal groups, but since March of 1995 my harassment has consisted largely of sexual stimulation which keeps me awake unless I take strong sleep medication. It also makes it hard to concentrate or work. I have been told by a psychiatrist (Dr. Brad Reddick of MGH) and a neurologist (Dr. Price, also of MGH) that I do not have the symptoms of any known illness. I am harassed horribly, however, and I request that the technology and tactics of the perpetrators be researched and obstructed. I realize my story sounds implausible, but therein lies the power of the ploy: few would believe the story on its face, and acquisition of evidence is extremely difficult. And, like many targets, when I tell the police I am being stalked by a group, they refuse to help and try to depict me as being mentally ill. It seems they have orders which cover this situation, as the response seems uniform across the nation.

One would expect at least some to be sympathetic, but in fact all that has developed is that some police confidentially admit to special orders which effect an obstruction of justice. The many abuse victims I am in contact with tell similar stories. As for many of us, my abuse has caused me significant difficulty in relating to friends, family, and co-workers. I normally just tell people I have difficulty concentrating as the truth sounds so strange. I have reason to believe there are many others harassed around the world whose story just sounds too implausible to be believed, so they suffer in silence.

I hope for an investigation of my and other targets' harassment, allowing us to resume our

normal lives. This is your duty and you are trained for this, so I hope for justice at last.  
Respectfully, **David Alan Beach**

**Dear Congressman,**

I write this letter in sincere hopes that my words will not only grab your attention but you're conscience as well. I represent thousands of American citizens, who are also victims of a hideous practice in our country called Gang Stalking and Electromagnetic harassment. We, American Citizens are in need of assistance from congress to open an investigation against these atrocities and severe human rights violations which are currently happening on U.S. soil. There are underground groups of vigilantes that have managed to acquire such harmful weapons and are using them to torture and kill innocent people. Please view [gangstalking.org](http://gangstalking.org) to get a further understanding on this subject.

It has not only come to my attention, but to the attention of a large number of American citizens as well, that there is a new technology of weapons that use Direct Energy and Microwaves. These "Future Weapons" travel at the speed of light, 186,282 miles per second. There are patents that we can provide that prove these weapons are in existence today and further evidence that show that these weapons are being used on unknowing and unwilling U.S. Citizens. History will also show that the Government has also done experimentation on its citizens without their knowledge or consent. That being said please understand that I am not contesting the fact that Microwave/Electronic energy should not be utilized to benefit humanity as a whole. These technologies must be regulated, so that they do not fall into the hands of people hurting people (as it stands now). Please view [eharassment.ca](http://eharassment.ca) to get a better understanding of these weapons. Thousands, perhaps even millions of innocent victims are becoming targeted and some might not even be aware of this fact or of the technology. However, these "remote signals" are becoming more commonly known due to their reckless use. This problem of extreme domestic surveillance coupled with PSYOP targeting-assault of people, many who have no military affiliation is beyond explanation for any reason. Regardless, this illegal form of experimentation and being targeted as unwilling American citizens resembles "MK Ultra" type testing which is a direct violation of current torture, human and constitutional rights. These technologies have created unsupervised criminal activity and behavior which is inflicting more torture, devastation, murder and suicide upon innocent victims who should not have to struggle to arrive at legal or legislative justice.

Please view <http://www.rense.com/general36/history.htm> and <http://www.amnestyusa.org/stoptorture/law.html> to get a better understanding of past human experimentation and Human rights violations. These violations are causing major catastrophes to one's life on every level. The practice of Illegal entry of one's home, theft, sabotage of one's relationships, defamation of character and job loss are in conjunction with "directed energy harassment". Many victims of Gang Stalking and Electromagnetic harassment have taken their lives due to the constant torture.

For the victims, there is no place immune from these criminals, not even hospitals or police stations. These weapons which emit various forms of Electromagnetic Frequency signals (EMF, or RF: Radio Frequency) and other tactics are meant to mimic natural diseases and mental illness. People are complaining of extreme heating of bodily areas such as the head and other skin cells, like that of "Microwave Frying." Other symptoms of electromagnetic radiation sickness include temporary blindness, rape, manipulation of limbs, loss of concentration, sleep disturbances, dizziness, heart palpitations, headache, blurry sight, swelling, nausea, a burning

skin, vibrations, electrical currents in the body, pressure on the breast, cramps, high blood pressure and general unwell-being. These are the symptoms one could look forward to when they have fallen victim to this new technology. For more information on the effects of Electromagnetic harassment please view

<http://www.medicalnewstoday.com/medicalnews.php?newsid=30499>.

I pose this question to you... Is it not true, that if we were experiencing any such activities being perpetrated on us by regular and common thieves, thugs, bullies and criminals, would we not seek justice or at least have our day in court? We have over a hundred such persons that want our day in court and can attest to the torture with evidence, pictures, recordings, patents and individual investigations.

We are American Citizens: Male, Female of all races and all creeds, our forefathers (including my own), have fought and died for the very freedoms that are being denied to us today. Is it too much to ask for you to free us, like you are willing to die for and do for the citizens of Iraq?

There is a political saying, "Necessary Evil for National Good," however "Right is still right even if nobody's doing it and wrong is still wrong even if everybody's doing it." Another thought to ponder: "The idea of slavery is inconsistent with our own conduct and Constitution; and there can (Constitutionally) be no such thing as perpetual servitude of a rational creature, unless his liberty is forfeited by some criminal conduct or given up by personal consent or contract."

Please help us become free from a corrupt system of manipulation, exploitation, slavery and torture. Do we not have any Rights at all in America? If the answer is yes, then please begin a thorough investigation in the torture of myself as well as others who have attested to being victims and are struggling for their freedoms as an American citizen.

Please help us gain our basic Human Rights back. Our lives depend on it.

Respectfully, **DeLisa Schooler**

**Mr. Attorney General**, per your pledge to protect the citizens of Massachusetts, I implore you to open an investigation on my behalf due to harassment, torture and the violations of my civil and human rights. Under Massachusetts statute Chapter 170 of the Acts of 2004 (An Act Relative to the Possession of Electronic Weapons) I am requesting protection under this law and am certain these weapons are not being used by law enforcement personnel. I am a law-abiding citizen who has no criminal record. I am not a terrorist, nor am I part of any radical anti-government group. I have not authorized any human experimentation to be committed upon me and what is being done to me is completely without my consent. Regarding my personal background, I have always promoted peace. In 1987, I was chosen as a U.S. Student Ambassador and was selected from over 10,000 applicants. I joined an elite group of 143 people from 52 countries that traveled around the world for a full year. We achieved a unique global perspective and an increased appreciation and understanding of other cultures and communities through an intense experience of cultural exchange, community service and educational programs. I lived and worked with over 80 families in 9 countries and 20 states. I interacted, taught and observed students and faculty in more than 250 institutions. I was also ranked fourth in the state of New Mexico as a musician playing saxophone and went on to win four Gold Medals in the International Music Olympics. I was also the owner and managing director of a Cajun restaurant that achieved top 10 and top 100 ratings for the Washington DC metropolitan area by "The Washingtonian Magazine" I currently work as a manager at the U.S. Department of Education and part time as a computer salesman at Best Buy. I volunteer at my local Church, and for the Human Rights Campaign, and the Make a Wish Foundation, and I have participated in countless fund raising drives for other charities.

Why have I been targeted for harassment and torture?

In September 2006, House Resolution 1026 was presented to Congress to "Open Congressional Hearings into COINTELPRO Past and Present". This bill has been endorsed by four human rights organizations representing thousands of citizens which found justification and validation pertaining to my-and numerous others'-abuses in the United States alone.

The harassment I am enduring is similar to the tactics used by the FBI and CIA COINTELPRO Operations which occurred from 1956-1971. My name and character have been slandered to my place of employment, friends, family and neighbors. I have subsequently become isolated due to the blatant harassment that is happening to me. My once loving friends and family have chosen to stay away from me, because they feel if they are sympathetic to me, they too will be harassed. My car is sabotaged on a regular basis. My home has been broken into and my clothing slashed. I am followed and am given clear indications that I am under twenty four hour surveillance by my harassers. As of January 2006, my harassment escalated to the obvious use of electromagnetic or electronic weapons. Your Office was no doubt instrumental in the passage of the above-referenced Act restricting the use of electronic weapons, so, I am sure you are familiar with the bioeffects that these weapons can produce. My symptoms have included temporary blindness, manipulation of limbs, loss of concentration, sleep disturbances, dizziness, heart palpitations, headaches, blurry sight, swelling, nausea, burning and heating sensations, visible burns on my skin, vibrations, electrical currents in the body, pressure on my chest, cramps, and high blood pressure. None of these symptoms have a medical etiology. I have consulted the nation's top scientists that have worked for the Department of Defense and the CIA. These professionals are fully aware of these weapons effects, and that they are being used on US citizens under involuntary circumstances; and they have supplied me with various shielding devices to obstruct the effects of the electromagnetic harassment.

Former "Special Agent in Charge" of the FBI's Los Angeles field office Ted Gunderson has stated "These weapons have fallen into the hands of vigilante organized stalking and harassment groups."

I currently have restraining orders against, and license plates and pictures of, some of my harassers. I have contacted Amnesty International, and the Center for Constitutional rights; and they have pointed me in your direction for protection. Please protect me as a citizen of Massachusetts. Please launch an investigation immediately into these abuses that are occurring to me.

Respectfully, **John Aaron Avalos**

The following is my story relating my experience of being covertly harassed via COINTELPRO-style tactics for the past 1-1/2 years.

I'm 48 years old, a law abiding citizen, and generally proud to be an American. I graduated with honors from high school, served in the U.S. Navy and, after receiving a degree in electronic engineering from California Polytechnic State University, San Luis Obispo, worked hard in the Silicon Valley, devoting the best years of my life helping the high tech industry succeed. In addition I've been involved in theater and enjoy running, hiking, and doing volunteer work with Habitat for Humanity building houses for financially struggling families.

For me it began 1-1/2 years ago. I started noticing that certain drivers on the road were shadowing my car in such a way to make it obvious I was being followed. Weird people would show up in places I frequented, giving me dirty looks to make it clear they were "against" me. Certain neighbors would purposely slam their doors whenever I entered the neighborhood. I got

the very distinct message I was being watched in the privacy of my home, presumably via hidden cameras and bugs, as a car parked outside would synchronize door slamming or car alarms with something I was doing inside, such as getting out of bed in the morning. Trash would occasionally be strewn in the front yard. Car horns would sound several times a night depriving me of sleep. And while at home I was being hit with high-power electromagnetic energy based on directed energy weapons technology, which would induce annoying tingling sensations, sharp pains, and headaches.

Although these tactics sound benign in isolation, they are part of a coordinated psychological warfare operations campaign waged 24/7 which over a prolonged period have the effect of instilling a strong sense of paranoia; making it a struggle to maintain one's sanity. Indeed some have committed suicide as a result. Over time the net effect is self esteem is damaged; one finds they are worn down and isolated from society, and life becomes a very difficult struggle. For the first year I didn't know exactly what was happening. I approached neighbors trying to ascertain why they seemed to be shunning me, with no response. I spoke with the Police several times, telling them everything that was happening, with only useless advice being imparted. I spoke with some of the people who were following me, but they weren't forthcoming. Drawing upon my electronics experience I utilized several approaches in attempting to locate the surveillance bugs in my home with no luck -- apparently they were based on sophisticated surveillance technology planted by someone experienced in this field.

Then after about a year I stumbled upon a description of this form of covert harassment on the web. It goes by the names of gang stalking, cause stalking, organized vigilante stalking, community-based harassment, covert war, technological harassment, psycho electronic mind control, MKULTRA, and COINTELPRO. I discovered that many thousands of individuals are targeted throughout the U.S., more internationally. Generally there is no way to get off the list -- once targeted; one is usually targeted for the remainder of their life. Some victims have been targeted for over 20 years! Moving doesn't help; the harassment follows you wherever you go. The news media doesn't cover it; government and law enforcement are complicit by virtue of refusing to do anything about it. Citizens from all segments of society and all levels of government are recruited to participate. Who is behind all this and the reason for it are not entirely clear.

Why I was originally targeted? I don't know for sure -- nobody has told me -- I would certainly like to know! My best guess is it's because I told some kids, who presumably had contacts within this harassment cult, to turn off their loud music several times. This is consistent with reasons why certain others believe they have been targeted. Networking with other targeted individuals I find that we as a group tend to be intelligent, righteous, law-abiding people. Before this began I enjoyed being a contributing member of society with an optimistic view toward life. Now I find that I am unemployed and my esteem for humanity has declined markedly by virtue of the fact our society allows this extremely inhumane injustice to occur. It has a very satanic, sadistic feel to it. The reason seems to be revenge-based. In any case the punishment has no relationship to the crime.

This government-sanctioned abuse of U.S. citizens is an attack on our freedom. It's a flippant violation of our rights to privacy, to face one's accuser, and to be tried by a jury of one's peers. Please not only investigate this, but resolve to end a very ominous cancer that is attacking the very moral fiber of our society and serves as an embarrassment to U.S. constitutional principles and America as a whole. **Bruno Marchesani**

**Ramona Lopez**  
**Venture County, CA**

My name is Ramona Lopez; I have been targeted for over 10 years. Prior to my being target with this electronic technology of harassment and terror for political control; I was a community activist in Venture County California. In 1993, I receive The Latino Leadership Award for my community work. Now I live in torture and terror. I have several microchips in my body; several doctors are aware of what's going on in this area but, are afraid to treat targeted individuals. I have doctors that say, "your body is the evidence'. These people abuse my body in every way they desire and no one to stop them, the pain is so intense that it surely should be enough to knock out an elephant. I and a professor of Irvine University went to Congress Women Loretta Sanchez's office and other state government officials with evidence. We Went to Congress Women Sanchez's office in May 2004, and I've not received a response, as of yet. We believe there is no response due to a shroud of secrecy with our government officials regarding this operation. This technology is well documented in certain archives and circle of communities.

Sincerely, Ramona Lopez

**Helen Anderson**

I have been trying to get my case into court and to get a restraining order for 33 years. That is a long time to have justice obstructed. I do not understand why lawyers are not allowed to take surveillance related cases. The sophistication of technology makes it possible for government to put many people in harms way. I have asked a number of lawmakers for a legal referral in this military invasion of privacy case. Congressman Jim Moran is the only one that has referred me to an attorney. She would not take the case because her firm would not allow it. Senator Grassley referred me to a quasi-government office that would do nothing to help me either. Senator Webb has written the Defense Intelligence Agency and of course they deny any knowledge of what is happening. The black budget continues to fund the unlawful surveillance experiment. More and more people are put in harms way every year. I may have been the first victim but I certainly am not the last. I have been under military surveillance since the mid 1940's. My brother has also been under surveillance most of his life. Most of the people targeted are honest, hard working people trying to support their families. I do not think I

understand why this case is not allowed in court as a precedence case. I do not think I understand the intent of congress.

President Bush in his 4<sup>th</sup> of July address defended freedom. It is difficult to believe that freedom is being defended when so many lives in our country are being controlled by satellite surveillance. If all of the black budget funding for monitoring honest US citizens were put into an effort to protect our shores from terrorists I would be a little happier with how my tax dollars are being spent.

The severity of my abuse by satellite weapons has decreased but I still have daily shots to different parts of my body, daily numbing of my left hand, daily mind control episodes, daily sleep deprivation and daily harassment. DOD evidently thinks it needs to train technicians using live human subjects. I am 69 years. What are they trying to determine. Are they trying to find out how long people can live under a horrible invasion of privacy.

Every time I see my little 6 year old grandson, I am so thankful that he is still alive. Surveillance has made him so hyperactive that I really am concerned for his life. I am also very concerned about my brother and his lingering infection because the weapons can cause inflammations. It is awful to be put in a situation where it is difficult to determine the cause.

I am going to Eastern Europe in August. I hope to get the opportunity to talk to people about their lives under communism. Again, surveillance is threatening to have me killed while I am in Europe. My travel so controlled that I will be going alone. I am not an easy person to travel with because of the surveillance although most of my friends are under surveillance also. Again, I am pleading with you to allow this case into court either with the ACLU or a private attorney and to stop funding this experiment through the black budget.

Sincerely, **Helen Anderson**

**Dear Sir or Madame;**

I am a target of electronic harassment, and although I am NOT FROM Colorado or Arizona, I desperately need to bring THE TRUTH OF THE MATTER to the public's attention. I've been suffering mentally and physically since an incident nearly 16 months ago, although deductive reasoning tells me I was targeted silently long before that. As soon as I pinpointed the cause of my disturbances, they intensified the torment and it won't stop. I was unknowingly forced physically under police restraint last year in Connecticut into being a test subject for cybernetic experimentation and research. I am an educated 27 year old man from New York City. I am extremely serious. This is not a regular "RFID complaint". I have been receiving multiple forms of mental and physical harassments and disturbances via RADIO FREQUENCY only since the time several months back that I researched this science thoroughly. I was too afraid to tell anybody before, even my own mother. This disruption and distortion of my voluntary and involuntary bodily functions completely violates my constitutional rights as a citizen to exist here; and has gone too far and must stop. Misuse or unauthorized use of cybernetics is a crime against humanity and a breach of diplomatic protocol internationally. Bacteriological and

electrochemical warfare's are forms of TERRORISM. I demand this cybernetic link with my body be immediately terminated permanently. In addition, I will settle for nothing less than a full medical compensation for the intentional and pre-meditated damage done gradually over the course of the past year and change. At no point in time was I ever informed that I was going to have an experimental unauthorized technology implanted into my body. I certainly did not grant permission legally, verbally, or in any other way. Many of my Constitutional rights as a U.S. born citizen have been violated and abused completely and relentlessly since February 17, 2005. In essence; I am a walking medical experiment and information resource for the U.S. government. I have been suffering for over a year in silence fearing for my life and health. Please contact me with help. I don't know who to turn to in a situation like this. Thank you for your understanding. Respectfully, **Alex Molaro**

**Cary Adcox:** I'm not having any effects that I know of from the testing they are currently doing. I'm not sure what you know about the testing involved in MKULTRA. I am currently looking for a job and haven't been able to land a job in part I believe because they have stopped every attempt for employment I have had a lead on. These people don't want me to work because it would interfere with the testing they are doing on me. I am a highly trained person in the computer and electronics arena and I have my resume posted on sites all over the internet. I believe they are somehow canceling every prospective employer who calls and is interested in hiring me. These people are as far as I can tell federal employees who can see and hear every conversation I have with anyone. They know every detail of my life. There are currently three of them that are active in the testing. I'm not sure what you know about it but what appears to be happening is they have implanted somehow a device that receives and transmits in me that allows them to tap into the brain stem and access everything my mind is assembling as a thought before I even have a chance to completely think it. They are able to question your mind while you are sleeping and get just about any detail of your past experiences from you while you sleep. This basically opens your entire, what used to be private, life up to them like a book. Whatever you see out of your eyes is transmitted to them. Your life has no privacy at all. Initially they used a lot of terrorizing tactics to pretty much to try to drive me crazy and or break me. They are also hooked up to this equipment in their minds, so I can actually sense things they feel quite often. I know what they are going to say before they can get a complete thought together because my mind sees what they are about to say. This is not quite often to their advantage. They can somehow for instance think about putting a hand on you and you will actually have the sensation that it actually occurred because your mind is actually tricked into thinking it is occurring because your mind actually is fed close to the same information that it would receive as if you had actually been touched by someone. You would not believe the things that are possible if you had the ability to reach into someone's mind and send the same information that many parts of a human body can send to a brain and you could transmit that same information to someone else's brain stem directly without them ever receiving it from their own body nerves or body organs. This is the type of testing that is currently being done with me.

They can cause you to feel pain by actually sending the proper information via a receiver

transmitter to your brain of previously recorded information. They can send the information to the sensual part of your brain to sexually arouse you or they can send information to cause you to cry as they are making you feel guilty at the same time about something you may have done as a child or any number of other things they can say to make you feel guilty about to get you to cry. I am 42 years old and have cried more in the last six months then since I was a child. I don't know where to turn to because everyone I try to talk to thinks I'm nuts. I can't blame anyone who isn't willing to believe what I am trying to convey to them about what is going on because if it wasn't happening to me I would probably have a hard time believing it myself. They are actually the ones who got me to move back here to my home state of Arkansas. I previously lived in Colorado Springs, Colorado. I have family in both locations. I would like to just have whatever is implanted in me removed so I can get on with my life. I have tried to have x-rays taken to try to find out where and what it is but the only thing that showed up on x-rays was what looked like two small probes attached to my brain. I had to lie to a doctor about why I wanted the x-rays because otherwise I would end up with a doctor looking at me like a nut and writing a crazy note in the medical files. I'm afraid to talk to anyone about it because everyone immediately thinks you're a nut. Much more of this and I probably will be. Moving is an option but they actually followed me everywhere I have gone. I spent the last two years in Holland at Philips semiconductor in Nijmegen on the east side of the Netherlands. They actually started on me, as far as I can tell, five years ago around 94/95. They only opened my mind up six months ago to this equipment, as far as they being able to communicate to me, but I have been aware of their presence for five years now. I believe what the government is trying to do is download what is in human brains to get a broad range of information from many types people. I have quite an extensive back ground in electronics, electronic warfare, automatic test equipment and semiconductor manufacturing. If you can shed some light on this as far as what I might be able to do to stop this violation of my life that has plagued me with a direct threat to my existence, as far as all of the tactics they have used against me including mentally terrorizing me and physical torture without my consent, I would appreciate any assistance. They are violating many laws including the Nuremberg laws, federal laws and constitutional laws. Yet they continue to exist possibly hiding behind corporate entities. What follows is a newspaper account of Mr. Adcox death.

A body found on top of West Mountain Monday evening is being investigated as an apparent suicide, according to reports. The body of Cary Adcox, 45, who lists an address of 438 Prospect Ave., was found sometime between 5 and 5:30 p.m. near the end of a gravel road leading to communication towers along the ridge of West Mountain, off West Grand Avenue, an FBI spokesman said. Adcox died from an apparently self-inflicted gunshot wound, the spokesman said. No foul play is suspected in the incident at this time. The incident is being investigated jointly by the FBI and the National Park Service because of the location on federal property where the body was found.

### **Carolyn Moriyama:**

I have been hesitant before, because of what has been done to me. I am not sure if it is some kind of an independent contractor who has been contracted by some type of governmental agency, or an agency, itself that is responsible for hurting me so bad that my soul is crying. I feel that I have been violated as a human being.

When I had some suspicions that something was going on, I bought a radio-frequency detector. I went down the hall from my apartment. It did not go off. When I got closer to my apartment, it

went off. It activated in my bedroom, kitchen, bathroom, etc. I have been hearing a high-pitched signal, everywhere. I believe that it could be a microwave transmission that functions like a carrier wave. I have tried to block it. I even put a pot over my head, but it did not do any good. I catch the bus to work. About three months ago, someone on the bus saw me and made the comment "They can just take things out of her head and use them." I went to my Doctor's office about 5-6 years ago because I wasn't feeling good. After my Doctor left and I was dressing, I heard him down the hall make the comment to his Assistant, if the FBI calls, and they will call, tell them she just has a cold. I am a hard-working person, who is not a terrorist or a killer, who even may have saved lives, because I alerted the residents of my apartment building to a gas leak.

I have been experiencing the echo, as well as monitor comments. I even picture something in my mind and there are comments. The technology, or even in combination with a gifted person, is incredible. My apartment is on the second floor. There is usually a recap in the morning when a report is made to the head person. The comment was made that "she masturbated for an hour and a half last night." One morning, the monitor in his own voice made the admission that "I got an erection." I feel the same way as if I had been raped, because I feel that I have been personally violated without my consent. They are deliberately using technology to enter my residence and do this to me. I don't think that society is ready to deal with issues such as this.

So I have been suffering like this for days, months, years.

I have not previously come forward because of what was done to me. Those who have been doing this had "scanned me" and found that I liked an actor. They used the technology to make it appear as if the actor was brought up to their listening post and that they were going to bring him into the office to meet with me. All of a sudden, they made it appear as if he stormed out saying "she doesn't need a confidentiality agreement" so that I did not get to meet the actor. I was terribly hurt and disappointed that I did not get to meet Harrison Ford. We had a client, a Mr. Ford, but as they made it appear as if he was storming out, my boss was down the hall on his cell phone saying "But Mr. Ford."

Then the next weekend, on Friday night, those responsible made comments and tried to "con" me into believing that the actor was in a limousine down the street, that he had come to meet me.

This led to my boss showing up at my apartment. He did not tell me where he was taking me, or who I was going to meet. I thought that I was going to meet a client, etc. so I arranged for my daughter to stay with neighbors for a few hours. My boss drove me to the hospital, where he made the comment "this is the woman that I talked to you about over the phone." I ended up being placed on a 72 hour mental health hold, then short-term certified, and I was locked up in the mental ward of the hospital for 18 days. I had no idea that this was going to happen. The police had to pick up my daughter from school because I did not have anyone who could take care of her. I did not even have a change of clothes with me. A dependency and neglect action ensued. My daughter was put in foster care for 5 months. I finally got her back, while I had to prove that I was O.K. and not a crazy person. I had to spend Christmas locked up in the hospital away from my daughter.

I had to pay \$3,500.00 in child support to pay for the foster care. The hospital sued me for 15,000.00 in medical bills.

This is why I have not come forward earlier.

**Dear Mr. Attorney General,**

I am writing you with the request to open an investigation into the illegal use of microwave based electromagnetic and electronic weapons directed at me. In conjunction with the electronic based and electromagnetic microwave weapons use, I am requesting an investigation into the abuse of my human and civil rights, protected and guaranteed to me by the statutes and constitutions of the United States and Massachusetts. I have an up standing record in every domain of my life. Based upon this fact, there would be no reason for the constant surveillance, I am under daily.

I am employed full time as an ACE Communicator (manager of market analysis for claims) with a local company based in Canton, Massachusetts. My background as a Regional Manager for an international Japanese electronics company and my retail experience, have allowed me to function very well in the multi-faceted domain of my current position.

I was born in Cheyenne, Wyoming and graduated from Central High School. I attended the University of Wyoming and the University of Colorado at Denver. My residences have been in Denver, Colorado and Metro west in the Boston area. I currently live in Natick, Massachusetts. I sing in the synagogue choir and was involved in a performance last Friday night.

The press announcement by Michael Wynne, Secretary of the Air Force on 12 September 2006 is direct proof that the electromagnetic weapons exist. In my case, I have personal experience of their use and nonconsensual testing.

Based upon the research I have done in this field many of the tactics that are being perpetrated upon me are described in the COINTELPRO information that is now declassified and available to the public. In September 2006 House Resolution 1026 was presented to Congress to open the investigation of these operations based in the United States. In conjunction with this opportunity, and the Massachusetts statue Chapter 170 of the acts of 2004, Relative to the Possession of Electronic Weapons, I am requesting your protection and the opening of an investigation concerning the violations of my personal rights.

Based upon the fact you are receiving multiple letters concerning this situation, you have an indication of pervasiveness of the practices. Your investigation is paramount in the desistance of these practices.

Sincerely, **Ronna R. Easton**

**CC: Congressman Barney Frank:** I am a citizen of the United States of America. I am 42 years old and was born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. I have been tortured for the last 19 + months with such US patented technologies as # 4,877,027 and other such technologies that my research has shown me are known as 'Psychotronic' technologies. I do not know why this is happening to me. Many serious 'attacks' have occurred over the past 19 + month period, and I have looked for help in many places. But my lack of an ability to 'document' this situation has been a problem, as has been the lack of location any resource that either is in a position to or has the power to assist me in defending myself and bringing this situation to an end.

I am emailing your organization with the hope you can offer me some understanding and possible assistance where my previous attempts at finding such a resource has failed. Thank you for your time, **Stephen Long**

**Dear Sir or Madame;**

I'm located at, Peoria, Arizona. About one and a half to two years ago, this harassment started. When this initially occurred, I saw vehicles with Luke Air Force Base Stickers (Lower

corner of Driver's side window) and government license plates following me. As soon as I pulled out of my driveway a vehicle would follow me. As strange as it seems, they knew my every move. Each time I would see these vehicles following I would give them a friendly wave. Since then, I don't see the vehicles following me. I began hearing ringing in my ears, sort of like a phone modem when dialing into the internet. This sound is constant throughout the day. At night it is so noticeable that it's hard to sleep. Occasionally my arm or leg will twitch. I also feel sensations in my fingers and ear lobes. The only way I can describe it, is it feels like the tip of my fingers throb. The sensation predominately occurs either in my index fingers and my thumbs. I use to feel warm spots in my arms, legs, and abdominal area. I began experiencing severe chronic abdominal pain to the point of almost passing out. I saw a physician. I've had an ultrasound, an upper GI Scan, and a scope in my stomach. All of the tests came out negative. I was diagnosed for Acid Reflux. I tried just about every prescription and over-the-counter drugs for Acid Reflux with no success. I thought something was really wrong, like maybe I had a brain tumor. I saw physicians and I was perfectly healthy. I went online in hopes of identifying the part of the brain that controls sensations of the body and motor movement. I discovered all kinds of web sites on brain implants. This is when I discovered that there were other individuals experiencing the same sensations. Some of them have it worse than I do. I have an electrical engineering degree from Arizona State University and I use to work for Qwest Communications. If it wasn't for that I wouldn't believe this technology was possible. The harassment was so bad that I became depressed, feeling hopeless. After I lost my job, I went to Canada in hopes of finding a non-regulated/government doctor to perform a CT scan. Unfortunately, no one believed me. I did some research on-line in Canada and discovered their government is involved in this technology, as well. I returned to Arizona about four months ago. I recently secured a temporary job as an Engineer for a Telecommunications company. The only documentation I have is what is available on the internet. Do you know of any doctors who will have an open ear and knows what to look for?

**Lindsay Baldwin:** I am a new member of the forum "freedom from covert harassment." I want to thank you for the information and links in relation to a person's civil and constitutional rights (8th amendment) in relation to this type of cruel punishment that obviously certain people (like myself) have been unwitting victims of eharassment.

Mine has been going on for almost ten years (1996) yet has gotten progressively worse and more obvious over the years. I of course knew something was amiss during all this time, but was

too nervous and not sure how to go about trying to file any sort of legal case. I just knew, by the way I was continuously treated and "set up" that something was not right. Also, I never knew the terminologies for this cruel, abusive, and unusual type of mental and emotional punishment until I did some deep research into it and found some websites. The first site I found was [www.raven1.net](http://www.raven1.net).

Anyway, I really do not see how large groups of people can get away with this type of abuse and not expect for the victim to fight back. My situation is especially bizarre and humiliating. At my last place of employment, I was harassed, discriminated against, ostracized, mocked, isolated, mentally and emotionally abused and punished. No doubt I was treated like a criminal or a total "leper" so to speak. It was awful...totally humiliating and shocking for me...shocking that these bully types got away with it.

I do not know nor even want to know what were type rumors and gossip was said about me behind closed doors and various "production" meetings...which I was always excluded from. But at this prestigious university where I was employed, they had to do an intensive background check on me prior to employment. Gee, whats up? did they find something they did not like, but were too chicken shit to be direct with me about it? have you ever been "in trouble" but no one will tell you why, instead they have people "act it out" to humiliate you and punish you to intentionally cause pain, suffering, and embarrassment? no doubt, I was in detention-like, heavily monitored "PRISON without bars" and treated like a criminal or a total freak... It was as if they had found out all kinds of stuff and used it against me in a mocking like and cruel way...geeze, I am quite sure they even got a hold of my medical records, which I thought was ILLEGAL unless I sign a release form. Anyway, it was bad...and just got worse and worse...a person really cannot even begin to imagine this type of mental abuse UNLESS they too have been a legit victim of it. Anyway, after my position was "eliminated," I wrote a long e-mail to the human resources people to complain and explain parts of the harassments I endured. they ignored it, and as a matter of fact, things got far worse for me...it was as if I was blacklisted in the entire city. NO JOKE. then the odd neighbor and other vigilante harassments started up. people have not left me alone. I have been victimized of this crap since about 1996, but until RECENTLY have I sought legal help...only to be totally ignored and punished even more. I have a feeling I know SOME of the main reasons as to why this was happening to me at that institution where I worked and to me, it is truly PATHETIC that people are such liars and users of others. There is much more to my story, but I really wish that the general public would become more open minded and cognizant to this type of very real harassment. I suppose until one of them has to experience it for themselves, they will never really get it nor will they care to listen. Thank you for the information. Have a nice day.

Regards, **Lindsay Griffith Baldwin**

### **Marla Allison**

While living and working in Europe approximately 1 year ago, I became aware and have come to understand that I am being monitored by some sort of tracking device. After reading the mind control info, I realize that I am being monitored by one of the following methods: Remote Neural Monitoring (RMN), EMF Brain stimulating, ELF electromagnetic waves or electron proton link. I am writing this story in the hopes of hearing from someone who can help me stop this monitoring. If there is someone who can help me or direct me to agencies who can help me, Please contact me. Of course, I have an incredible story to tell but more important to me is how I can get help for what is happening. I would also be interested to hear from others who have

similar experiences around RMN or EMF. Furthermore, I am not at all aware of why I am being monitored or who is doing this to me. I have no political, military or criminal connections & I work in the field of minor finance. I have no serious enemies or great aspirations. I am a small income earner. The communications I have had to date are extremely personal and abusive. Please contact me or help to shed some light on this horrendous experience. Thanks **Marla Allison**

### **Victor Barrell**

Victor Barrell is my name. I am 45 years old and have been the target of MC harassments since 1986 when I moved to San Diego, California. I was subjected to many types of torments from the perps, from dream intervention/depravation to street theater. I have done much study on the subject since, as well as studies in other related areas. I meet with apathy from many people on the subject and tried to think of ways to bring the MC subject further into the public eye. I moved to California in 1986 and started getting attacked psychologically by the people that lived in my neighborhood and I started noticing that the Anchor people on the TV were talking about the things that I was doing at the moment and many strange things started happening around the house. I would get harassing calls from people I didn't even know like they were watching me on a monitor. I started to study in many areas and found out about the defense capabilities of the United States and why they were using these psycho-specific weapons to control the population. I researched the Quantum mechanical physics for this reality and how they could use this techno to dominate so many people, while refining the program techniques used in this monitoring process and decision probability sequencing. I've talked to a few people about the subject but most of the academic society would rather ignore the issue and most of the general public is more interested in entertainment, than what abuses real people with real problems are going through. So I decided to write an entertainment book based on the psychological and moral aspect of Mind Control and Psychotronic Harassments. To make it entertainment I had to add some fiction. True victims would know where the reality would start and stop. I hope this focuses more light on the subject. I have read many letters from other victims and although I have been through much torment I have read of others who have been through worse. The worse thing for this situation is apathy which seems to be in abundant supply. People fear being Blackballed from their economical opportunities if they show empathy to the cause, for "going against the power machine" if you will.

### **Alice Lee, 7/9/07**

The harassment vocally started around 3 years ago and it hasn't stopped since it started. I believe I have been a victim since around the 4<sup>th</sup> grade, at least that is my guess and my opinion but it started around February of 2004. I was trying to finish my degree in arts at a California University and they pretended to be someone that I met once and said that they were doing witchcraft on me. They were saying that it is him and his family and that the said person had a crush on me and wanted to marry me using wickan witchcraft and that this was a family tradition. They would at first use a lot of very demeaning , racial harassment and they would do this by saying things to me verbally, or playing with my perceptions. ( For instance making me feel heavy and overweight, and insisting that no male would ever find me attractive ever again because they made me feel like what they were making me perceive was the "real" me) . I didn't know that this was the government at the time. Since they were saying it was witchcraft and

mimicking the said person's voice, I really believed it whatever they were telling me because I didn't know any other explanation for it. I didn't understand why it had to be violent, mean and so humiliating if someone were to be trying to marry me in this way, but since they were mimicking the said person's voice and even a lot of his supposed personality traits, I was confused but at that time I did believe it was him. It took me a year to find out what it really was after learning that it couldn't possibly be that said person and that wouldn't even be possible since I knew that the person they were mimicking was a kind, good person who would never do such a thing to anyone or have the means, so I pretty much stayed at home for a full year trying to hide from people. They would make me feel so ashamed when I'd be in public and so sensitive to the way people stared or looked at me, and I did not know what this harassment was at the time so I just wanted to hide. I didn't have anyone to understand, because my family would try to get people to help me but they tried to make me see psychiatrists or Ministers who thought it could be a demonic problem that I was having. I wish I had known from the beginning that it was the government but they were concealing that from me (my harassers), then I'd be able to defend myself and articulate to my family that this was the government, but I couldn't have any information or evidence from them so that I could defend myself in saying that what I have is not demonic or Schizophrenia. So I just submitted to my family because I felt like I was being a burden or a failure so that's how I passed time for a year. After a year had passed with me barely leaving the house, maybe for a walk once in a while, I decided that there must be an answer to what this is and it has to be out there somewhere and I must try to fight (my harassers), leave my house and find out what it is. I went to see hypnotists who were baffled at what I was telling them, and I saw a Buddhist teacher and went to their seminar, and I went to various fortune tellers, and I also let my parents try to help me by letting the Pastors or Christians to either pray or exercise me. I knew that I was not demon possessed and I didn't like people thinking that I was or saying or implying I was, but I felt like prayer is prayer so it might benefit me somehow just to get prayed for even in that way. I went to a Buddhist teacher and seminar because I figured that if Buddhist monks really can levitate and do things as such, then if I find someone who can do that, maybe they'll know what's happening to me and know that someone was practicing witchcraft or some sort of voodoo on me and they'll be able to know how to free me. The Buddhist teacher was kind and compassionate but also didn't know how to help me, she just listened and gave me a hug. I then thought that I should try magic book stores or book stores that are mainly vendors or magic books or occult books because I thought that maybe I'd find answers there. I went to the library to try to search for answers in the paranormal section but I didn't find any answers when browsing the stores or library that I went to. After my older brother installed high speed internet, I grew a little more hopeful because I felt like I must have a little more hope or advantage in finding out what it could be so I typed in "dangers of hypnotism" onto google and I found this one book written by a lady called I think The Encyclopedia on the Dangers of Hypnotism. I ordered it online from her website and when it came in the mail I found out the book was based on government covert hypnotism experiments and that this kind lady was trying to expose these occurrences. At this point I really was still thinking that someone out there that I had previously met had done some sort of voodoo on me and was practicing it from a far because he was sick or had a grudge against me. That's why they were harassing and attacking me the way they were, whoever they might be. The book seemed like something that I thought I probably couldn't relate to and that this book didn't have anything to do with my situation, however I skimmed through it. It mostly talked about hypnotism

experiments so I couldn't relate to it, but after skimming it twice on the 8<sup>th</sup> chapter I came upon her chapter on electromagnetic hypnotism and from then on I finally knew it was the government. I cried after finally finding out that I knew what was going on and that I have an answer and I felt shocked that somehow someone was doing this to me by a machine or an invention, and that it was the United States government. What had I do to with the government? I never suspected them. But the author's description of an electromagnetic induction machine description exactly described perfectly what was happening to me and gave an explanation so that I was out of the dark a bit more. She wrote how there is a machine that can synchronize one person with another person, and that through this machine one could communicate and make the "victim" hear them or hear audio voices , and also synchronize them so that the victim even can feel the experimenter's emotions and senses , and that was what my experience felt like. That was why it was easy to make me believe that it could be hypnotism, because it did feel like it was hypnotism or witchcraft in that I could even feel some man's emotions and perceptions. Even now I don't understand the technology and how it works. I can say I think that it is very sophisticated and although I don't have all the answers about what other related mind control technology exists, I believe as a Christian that we're living in the end times , for this technology to even exist and for the government or a faction of the government to be doing something so sinister as to be experimenting it on innocent victims who did nothing to deserve it. After I found this out, I went home and I googled "electromagnetic hypnotism" and it led me all of these websites that are about mind control like the mind control forums websites. It was kind of like "Whoa".... A lot of victims had posted their experiences or testimonies and they kind of matched a lot of the things that happened to me, although every experience is different. The harassers seem to use a lot of the same tactics over the victims like using shame and guilt, and taking away self esteem of victims, and trying to isolate them or make them unable to work. The websites educated me a little on what was going on to the other victims, and myself, and who was doing it. At this time I did still think that there must be a way out, there must be some other weapon that can cancel out or free me from what these bad men or women are doing. I just had to find someone who could free me, after all this is the year 2005. I wrote to as many people as I could that were on these websites asking if they could help me, and I wrote them a little of my account. I attended a support group meeting in Davis, California and I got a little more education from attending that meeting. So far I haven't met anyone who has an invention that can deactivate whatever weapon that these experimenters are using against me. So that is some of my account of this experiment which is still presently taking place, but I am having faith in God that it will go away soon and praying and putting my trust in Jesus.

### **To All It May Concern:**

I am writing to you to advise you that our long and frustrating search is finally over. I have conclusively identified the specific, domestic U.S. Government agency that is covertly and deliberately hurting all of us victims of electromagnetic radiation-based torture, coercion, control, threats, abuse, etc. and I have the proof with more evidence on the way within a very short time!!! Please immediately spread this email to all of the other victims you know of so that they too can benefit from my hard work and suffering, so that it can benefit as many of the victims as possible!!!

After 9+ years of grueling and heart-wrenching investigating (at the same time that I have being continuously tortured, controlled, coerced, threatened, my children were being kidnaped, my

father murdered, etc. by agents of the guilty federal agency), I have positively identified the only known, U.S. Government agency currently engaged in domestic and very wide-spread development, abuse, and testing of electromagnetic radiation ("EMR") based directed energy weapons (pain/discomfort inducers, nervous system triggers/disruptors) and other EMR devices (surveillance systems, etc.)!!! And I have confirmed the chronology of why and how the agency got involved in this sort of activity!!!

The guilty federal agency is the U.S. Secret Service. The specific groups within the agency that are guilty of the abuses of the directed energy weapons and other EMR devices are the Protective Operations Division and the Protective Research Division. Protective Operations is supposed to use the weapons and other devices ONLY for presidential protection and protection-related purposes. Protective Research developed the agency-specific devices from U.S. military and Dept. of Defense research and technologies which occurred during the 20th and early 21st centuries.

My name is Donald Friedman, and I have been a long-term victim of covert, from-a-distance, human experimentation, torture, coercion, harassment, unauthorized hypnosis, unauthorized subliminal suggestions (visual, auditory, and both at the same time), unauthorized neuro linguistic programming, abuse, etc. by agents and researchers from the U.S. Secret Service for over 35 years.

My biological father, a sergeant in the Army in the 1950s, was a victim of some of the U.S. government illegal testing of mind-control techniques (mostly hypnosis) during the CIA's MK-ULTRA program, and the Secret Service originally chose my family and I because the agency wanted to continue with and expand the 'Manchurian Candidate' research the CIA started, but the Secret Service didn't know where to find suitable subjects so they stuck with the people (and their families) that the CIA had already identified as good hypnosis subjects. The Secret Service correctly figured that hypnotizability was probably hereditary.

I originally figured out the Secret Service had to be involved by remembering the effects of some of the covert hypnosis testing that the agency did on me in 1974 (which I was totally unaware of at the time because the agents used a microwave auditory effect-based/Frey effect-based communications system to covertly deliver the hypnosis and post hypnotic suggestions while I was asleep in my own bed in Tiburon, California). Hypnosis used on my mom and dad forced my family and I to vacation in Washington, DC in the Spring of 1974, and hypnosis used on me caused me to 'suggest' to my parents that we should all take the public tour the at White House. After thinking back on that incident and other incidents which happened that same day (I exhibited some very uncustomary, remarkable behavior), I was able to determine that the effects of hypnosis and/or a post-hypnotic suggestion caused my 'suggestion' that we visit the White House and caused my later uncustomary behavior.

I conclusively confirmed which agency is responsible by finding a 24 year veteran who recently retired from the Secret Service who has confirmed the agency's use of the directed energy weapons and other EMR devices. He has not yet confirmed the agency uses all of the other various types of surveillance equipment which I have figured out is also in use (in conjunction with the other EMR devices), but he will be confirming it when he testifies in federal court for me very soon (which he has already agreed to do). His confirmation of the rest of it is merely a formality at this point, however, because since I busted the Secret Service as the guilty agency for the use of some of the EMR weapons and devices, their use of the others they have used on me is obvious and a foregone conclusion.

I also have a sworn declaration that the agency provided to a federal court in 2003 denying the

agency's knowledge of, development, testing or use of any of the EMR weapons and other devices written by a deputy assistant director from the same agency which is now (thanks to the former employee of that agency) known to be perjured. That means that the agency deliberately lied to the federal courts to cover-up and conceals the agents' activities, and that makes the agent's denial and related actions criminal.

Within a month or so I should be in the United States District Court for the Eastern District of California (in Sacramento) getting copies of all of the government's records of its illegal activities in relation to me and the other people in my family. I will also be providing testimony and records to various grand juries and law-enforcement agencies which prove the agency's guilt in regards to all of the crimes they have committed against my family and I as well as many others.

The praetorian Secret Service figured it had a right to research the possible uses of the various types of EMR weapons and other devices it had to protect the president and other protectees against (on whomever they wanted) and in the process they discovered how powerful and useful the devices could be to control/influence people, forcing them to do what they, their friends, and their political bosses want. It was a very bad combination: corrupt and ambitious government employees and the most powerful and covert weapon combination ever devised.

In any event, I identified them (and in the process of publicly busting them) and I am in the process of getting the records which will help me put my life back to as right as possible. I wanted to let all you people know so that you too could rid yourselves of your attackers through the appropriate use of the courts (which is the only way to get rid of them).

Some very important advice: Do not threaten them in any illegal way (and don't, for goodness sake, illegally threaten Bush, etc.) and don't lose your temper at them (I know it's hard, but when you lose your temper you are more likely to do or say something that will give them an excuse to never leave you alone). Let your knowledge of who they really are empower you to see that they will be going to jail very soon (because what they are doing, and what they are all involved in is highly illegal)!!! They WILL try to convince you of some really bizarre things, that you are somehow to blame for their actions, and/or that they are not really Secret Service agents, but you must ignore their arguments and just keep in mind that they are fighting to stay out of prison, where the prisoners will likely tear them apart with their bare hands...

Also remember: the animals hurting you are supposed to be providing protection to the President of the United States, which means that if you do something dumb, of your own volition, like illegally threaten them with harm or unlawful action, you are screwed because no federal judge in the U.S. is going to give you any assistance whatsoever if you have acted violently towards the president or the president's security. Remember how conservative the federal judges in this country are, and use your heads. Don't give the criminals the excuse they need to say it is your fault!!!

Also, your local cops and sheriff's are pretty much powerless to stop the feds because the feds have federal badges and will claim they are involved in a legitimate, presidential protection-related investigation of some kind, leaving the locals with nothing they can do (and nothing they can say about it to you). Use the federal courts to your advantage. You WILL need a good lawyer, and you will probably need a whole lot of luck (and a very good investigator) because the feds' trucks (which all of the equipment is mounted in) have a range of about 1000-1500 meters, so they could be just about anywhere. They will be hard to find, and they WILL use their ability to 'suggest' things with post hypnotic suggestions and/or subliminal suggestions to try to prevent you from coming up with any original thoughts about where to search for them. Plus,

what will you do even if you find them? I suggest get lots of photos!

My hard work is about to pay off tremendously for all of us victims of the government's abuses of EMR weapons and other EMR devices and I am not shy about taking credit for it. But this situation is not just about me. The damage in my family alone is catastrophic and I'm sure that the damage in your lives is very bad, too. All of the victims are going to get compensation for the government's crimes (start making lists of the damages the agents have caused so that when you get a lawyer, you can give him an idea of what he is trying to get you compensated for).

Each individual victim has a cause of action against the government as long as he or she doesn't do something stupid which provides the Secret Service with the justification it needs to continue destroying their lives. Even if the feds have been illegally victimizing you for 30 years, if you illegally threaten them today, of your own volition, no federal judge will do anything to stop them no matter how long it's been going on!!! Don't take the risk!!!

Also, keep in mind that the things the feds repeatedly say to you about possibly embarrassing events that may have occurred in your life are possibly deliberately caused by them in order to intimidate you into not pursuing your legal options. After all the feds have put all of us through, it's about time that their corruption and criminality bring them down and get them what they truly deserve.

Feel free to contact me if you like with any questions or requests and I will do my best to respond to them as soon as possible.

I wish all of you the very best that life has to offer and I am doing my part to try and make it better than it's been.

Sincerely, **Mr. Donald Friedman**

### **Kathleen T. Heckman**

I have been sending a letter out since 1994 regarding secret technology that has been used on me since that time. I believe it might be the technology that Mr. Russell Tice testified in the February 14, 2006 Subcommittee on National Security, Emerging Threats & International Relations hearing being referred to as 'special access' operations of the NSA (I also believe that this technology is being used in other departments of government). It is thought reading technology. Consider the following

From: [http://www.house.gov/judiciary\\_democrats/nsabriefing/bamfordstmt12006.pdf](http://www.house.gov/judiciary_democrats/nsabriefing/bamfordstmt12006.pdf):

STATEMENT OF JMS. BAMFORD BEFORE THE DEMOCRATIC MEMBERSHIP, HOUSE JUDICIARY COMMITTEE (January 20, 2006)

"Today the NSA is the largest intelligence agency on earth...It has the ability to virtually get into someone's mind. It can read a person's most private thoughts..." (Though Bamford goes on to qualify his remark).

I am an American Citizen who has been subjected to criminal abuse at the hands of the F.B.I. since 1994. Their crimes include thought reading, physical torture, verbal abuse broadcast at me and a take-over of my dreams at my expense. Because I became aware of my abuse by their verbal broadcasting of my thoughts to me, their scripted taped responses, the comments of the Agents on shift in response to my thoughts -- or to augment their abuse, and dream manipulations. Until recently, information on the method of their verbal broadcasting (which can be heard by the victim, but not by others in the same vicinity) has been kept secret. The August 5th, 2002 edition of Newsweek has an article "Hearing is believing" (written by Jamie Reno and N'gai Croal) that explains the manipulation of sound waves to isolate a target to hear what others around them cannot. Please note that this technology was developed over a decade ago at MIT.

The system that the F.B.I. is using to broadcast at me is definitely not limited to a 100 yard broadcast field. In a like manner, the outrageousness of claiming that thought reading technology exists and is in use currently by the F.B.I. will be exposed in the future.

For more information in an audio interview of myself on this subject, please visit [www.shoestringradio.net/audio/show12.wma](http://www.shoestringradio.net/audio/show12.wma). (Don't be put off by the intro music!).

Dr. Begich is the Canadian author of "Angels Don't Play This H.A.A.R.P.". This book has large sections regarding collusion between the military and the Dept. of Justice in 1990 that concerns electromagnetic psychological experimentation and their plans for its use. It quotes military documents stating that thoughts could be manipulated, read or inserted into a subjects mind using this technology. Dream manipulated would probably be some kind of insert of a picture or voice suggestion while the subject is in a REM state. There is a review of Dr. Begich's book on the internet at [www.geocities.com/area51/shadowlands/6583/project125.html](http://www.geocities.com/area51/shadowlands/6583/project125.html) .

The Emmy winning and Oscar nominated documentary 'Waco: The Rules of Engagement' shows that as early as 1993 federal agencies were practicing broadcasting at subjects as a psychological weapon. Though this example of broadcasting does not involve the targeting of a single individual to alone hear the broadcast, as does the technology explained in 'Hearing is Believing'. These two technologies as currently introduced are weaker versions of the technologies that allow the broadcasting virtually word for word of my thoughts to me that the F.B.I. has and is using. They are ignoring the Kyllo ruling in Oregon, which ruled that new, even yet undisclosed more invasive technologies must at least be treated by the strict guidelines placed on less invasive technologies in regards to warrants, and the like. (The case involved using thermal imaging randomly of people's homes.)

The conclusions of the 9-11 Commission is that intelligence resources failed in pre 9-11 intelligence gathering. Consider the normal reticence of civil servants to contradict their organization and the President. Couple this with guilty knowledge of their own involvement, and the Administrations, in these illegal surveillance operations. It's no wonder that there is an embedded proclivity to go along with the powers that be. Plus, the F.B.I. wants thought reading powers.

The D.O.J. is the enforcer of President's agendas. Administrations have signature targeted prosecution goals. A corporate executive malfeasant, such as Enron, is an example of the current D.O.J.'s emphasis. As long as the investigative branch, the F.B.I. is a subservient body of the D.O.J., there is an inherent pressure to 'fix the facts' around the case. Likewise, the C.I.A. serves directly at the pleasure of the President.

It might make sense to make these bodies independent entities, possibly accountable to select individuals within the Judicial and Intelligence Committees of Congress. It is imperative that the F.B.I. is removed from D.O.J. jurisdiction. Those responsible for prosecuting federal crimes should not have power over those responsible for investigating criminal activity. The de-politicalization of these agencies is necessary if there is to be open discourse regarding important intelligence issues. The recent intelligence reforms work to consolidate intelligence resources and information dissemination to the President and his appointees who have political motivations.

A history: I have written letters about this crime since 1995 on a consistent basis. I self imposed a year moratorium on my letters when George W. Bush was first elected... The F.B.I., under Director Louis Freeh, used 'domestic' terrorism as a reason of excuse for their abuse of power. The reason some people like me where chosen to be pure victims, unused in any crime prosecution, was in case the thought reading technology's use by the F.B.I. was exposed. They

didn't want to bring into contention any convictions that were won by Feds during its use. They wanted a fail safe, "Yes, we committed an unreasonable crime" defense to hold off any great review of Federal Court Cases (a political sacrificial lamb).

President Clinton and Attorney General Janet Reno wanted this secret technology (thought reading) to be made acceptable legally in the United States, but knew that they first had to set up a propaganda machine to try to over-ride the expected negative reaction from the public. Because they ultimately wanted to use it in law enforcement, they gave this technology for use in the United States to the F.B.I. Because they expected a backlash from the citizens, they kept this technology secret.

The movie "Waco: The Rules of Engagement" records that the government used verbal broadcasting of an abusive nature during its siege of the Branch Davidian compound. This is similar to the verbal abuse that I have endured since 1994 (previous to the Branch Davidians confrontation). Keep in mind that there was active thought reading being done by at least the same organization (F.B.I.) that controlled the raid. Couldn't thought read technology have informed the Federal Agents involved of where the children were, when it might be the best time to attack without threatening the lives of the young? Or even, what negotiation technique might have kept the violence from happening? But at that time, Janet Reno wanted a showcase. Not only the media and civilian propaganda of what happens to individuals who would join any organized group against the government, but also of the complete power and control of the F.B.I. Plus, Oklahoma Federal Building bombing: there was a fairly large spread rumor via the Internet that Timothy McVeigh stated that he had had a chip implanted so that the government could know what he was up to. Was anyone speaking out about being thought read to be put under the suspicion of being possibly violent? It could have been used after the fact as a dividing factor. Plus, the Oklahoma Federal Building was bombed long after I became victimized by thought reading ability. It was on 60 minutes that a woman informant told F.B.I. officers prior to the event that something big was happening at the extremist group that Timothy McVeigh was visiting. And nothing was done. While repeatedly going before the Senate to justify their non-disclosure of their technology and their use of it based on their testified knowledge of threats to America by domestic terrorists, the F.B.I. was furthering proof of these threats by politicizing their investigations to encourage the appearance that domestic terrorism was a real threat. Even to the point that a brother agency, Alcohol, Tobacco and Firearms issued a daring public statement that the F.B.I. deliberately delayed the findings from the in flight explosion of a TWA jetliner on the East Coast to advance the belief that domestic terrorism was a real threat; even though the F.B.I. had themselves concluded that the accident was caused by a gas explosion in the cargo bay.

There is a great threat imposed by these individuals who try to intimidate the normal entities that safe guard our constitution by checks and balances in power between the Courts, the legislature and the executive branch of the government.

At home, after the attacks on the World Trade Towers on September 11, 2001, no one could justify the use of illegal secret technology to protect Americans from terrorist attack. It had happened anyway.

Even after the September 11th attacks, and the new mandate by F.B.I. administration that terrorism is to be their first priority, I have continued to be thought read, dream manipulated, tortured and verbally abused by F.B.I. agents who have basically done the same thing to me for over a decade. They have spent more man-years on my abuse then they stated that they spent on the Oklahoma Federal Building bombing. I have been under thought read surveillance 7 days a

week, 24 hours a day, for eleven years.

Until the populace knows about this technology and the ways that it can be used to harm us, there are no guarantees that we are safe.

Just as the equipment used to broadcast to me has become available to the public (Newsweek, Aug. 5th, 2002 "Hearing is Believing"), the F.B.I. may introduce thought reading technology and propose that using thought reading technology is a limitable, specific, warrantable search tool. Seven years ago they practiced a technique on me where they had people who looked like people I knew placed near me, or had people say things by me that triggered memories of my past. They will propose that under such directed stimuli, it can be reasonably assumed that the search of a person's thoughts at that time will yield specific information and is warrantable. Miranda rights are required because the Supreme Court reasoned that during arrest, the display of authority by police versus the vulnerability of the suspect creates an environment likely to compel a suspect to violate their own civil rights prior to counsel.

To create a state of mind in a person during an investigation is a display of force unjustified under the presumption of innocence that involuntarily compels subservience to law enforcement authority without reasonable cause or due process. And thoughts, unlike hard evidence discovered in a normal search, are incapable of being scrutinized past their event, for example by defense counsel, judge or jury. Paths of thought reflect inscrutable subconscious stimuli and thoughts are not the same as intent or action. They are an involuntary reflex, which we have no control over, unlike our actions.

"The sanctity of the privacy of one's own thoughts to use as counsel to oneself" - that's my saying. Or to quote a Supreme Court Justice "The right to be left alone".

Sincerely, **Kathleen T. Heckman**

**Eric R. Goodman:**

Dear Congressman Conyers,

It's very difficult for me to explain exactly when this experiment actually started even after five years of intense research. I believe that I was picked to participate in 1969 after I had been arrested for possession of marijuana in New York. The reason I have this belief is that I have been reminded of my past with some kind of covert sound technology. The only way I could be reminded of any events in my past is that I have been under surveillance since I was a child. Imagine how unnerving it would be to hear about events that nobody knows about, unless they were present at the time of the incident or event. Hearing the exact details with intricate graphic descriptions of places I have been and the people I have lived with. It would seem that my life was under a microscope and all the information was recorded on a computer only to be played back to gain some kind of control over me. I know that the technology uses radio signals for information transfer and this information is sent directly to my audio cortex bypassing my ears. If my theories are correct I would be the perfect spy and could receive instructions without the need for external radio equipment. Because nobody else can hear what I'm hearing I would appear to be schizophrenic when I try to explain what is happening. One of the most common symptoms of schizophrenia is hearing voices that no one else can hear. I have 25 pages of U.S. Patents that show how a person can hear radio signals at various frequencies that bypass the ears and change human consciousness and behavior. Most have been developed to help with common medical problems such as deafness and blindness. A classic example of information that nobody knows is that in the 60's I was tested to determine my intelligence level compared to my peer group. I tested in the 89th percentile of intelligence for people in my age group and was

reminded of this fact in 1999 using the radio signal technology. I was also reminded of my father's military service record, what theater of war he was in and his rank in the Army-Air Force. Also during this time period I was deprived of sleep with a noise campaign using the radio signal technology. This noise consisted of high frequency ringing and low frequency pulsing plus three audio tracks, one repeating a short message over and over again. The second was interfering with ambient noises in my environment by amplifying low frequency noises that normally wouldn't be bothersome. The third was a real-time explanation of the other two audio tracks. The scripting seems to come from turning electric motors and any objects that move through the air. Flowing water also makes unusual sounds and sometimes has audio attached in spoken English words. At first all of the noises were very interesting and provided a challenge, but as the sound harassment continued and pain was added for control it became torture. I was tortured until I changed my behavior and this bad behavior consisted of using street drugs, I stopped using in 2000 but the torture continued until July 2000 when I contacted the Salinas Police about the drug trafficking and prostitution problem at the truck stops. Then I was given instructions via radio signal technology and these instructions helped me learn investigative techniques that I would have never known unless I had been schooled. I was instructed to remember names, places and things and I heard this message over and over again in my head. The true meaning was physical descriptions of people, physical descriptions of vehicles, their license plates and exact locations where the drug crimes were committed. I was instructed to keep a notebook and to make tape recordings of confessions covertly by placing a small microphone in the air conditioner vent in my motor home and wiring this microphone to a tape recorder in the glove compartment. What was very strange was that whenever I looked at a license plate it was read to me and the same thing happened whenever I read any text in a newspaper or book and this phenomenon still occurs. It's like someone can see through my eyes and hear what I hear, I have been turned into a cyborg. With the help of this technology I gathered information that would have lead to the arrest and conviction of 14 drug dealers and two meth labs in 4 months, plus a family of criminals that physically and verbally tortured several people including myself in the Salinas area. To my knowledge none of the information I gave to the Salinas Police, Monterey County Sheriff's Department or the California Highway Patrol was ever used. This information consisted of tape recordings, photographs and written reports about drug crimes that were committed in and around the truck stops in Salinas. I also gathered some important information about a homicide and gave this information to Sergeant Detective Stan Cooper at the Salinas Police department. While working with the Monterey County Sheriffs as a confidential informant, I tried to change my wrongful conviction by applying for sentence modification. Three days before I was to appear in court I was hit with some kind of directed energy weapon and this caused me to go to the hospital because I couldn't walk or urinate. The emergency room doctor gave me a spinal MRI to see what the problem was and the test transcript shows that I have congenital disk disease, but that's not what the doctor told me at the time. He said that I had a cracked vertebra and that it was causing the lower body pain and my inability to urinate, he had no explanation for the high frequency ringing in my ears. On September 26, 2000 I appeared in court, I explained to Judge Maldonado that the pictures that the Sheriffs took of my injuries I received from a beating with a shovel were never used as evidence for my defense. Judge Maldonado told me if I mentioned these pictures again during this hearing I would be in contempt of court because I took a plea bargain and I would be challenging his authority.

I continued to work with the Sheriff's Department as a confidential informant brokering Pseudo

ephedrine and at the same time was harassed by the family of criminals that manufactured and sold meth in the Salinas area. I reported every incident to the Salinas Police department and the Monterey County Sheriff's department and the California Highway Patrol, but none of these agencies did anything about stopping the stalking and death threats. In November of 2000 I found out from a well connected friend that this family had paid some Mexican gang members to kill me and I reported this information to the Sheriffs and the Salinas police. Sheriffs' deputy Jim Hallack advised me to leave the area, so in December I went to San Jose to visit a friend. My sister had sent me a check for \$500.00 and I had to return to Salinas to pick it up, I was scared out of my wits to go back there because I didn't want to get killed. I stayed just long enough to cash the check and get some gas then I headed for Stockton California. Because this family had the description of my motor home I changed the color and the license plates and never stayed in any city for very long. Every place I went whenever I ran across drug information I gave it to the local authorities and in Bakersfield I found a large meth lab using the investigative techniques I had learned in Salinas. All of the information is written in my notebook and this notebook is in the hands of the California Highway Patrol. I sent it to the Threat Assessment Unit addressed to Investigator Jim Teel. This investigator also has information about the sound technology and its effects on my body, including medical tests I have had.

Unfortunately the agency responsible is unwilling to give up their surveillance and I remain a victim of a crime I didn't commit. I am still being tortured and the effects of the radio signal technology are listed below. Since July of 2001 I have been constantly deprived of sleep and hit with high frequency sound that caused my immune system to fail. I reported this torture to the Santa Barbara County Sheriff's Department and the Santa Maria Police Department but received no help. By 2003 I was hospitalized with acute anemia and diagnosed with Non Hodgkin's lymphoma. Using binary beat technology I have changed my slow brain waves back to normal but the torture continues and when the sound is turned up the symptoms are marked by one red asterisk below. I still hear the audio and it's just the same as it was before I worked with the law enforcement agencies. I have sent formal requests to all the law enforcement agencies I have contacted to stop the experiments but nothing changes.

#### Symptoms of Radio Wave Sickness

1. Neurological: \*\*headaches and \*intense inner ear pain \*dizziness, \*nausea, \*difficulty concentrating, memory loss, \*irritability, \*depression, \*anxiety, \*insomnia, \*weakness, tremors, \*muscle spasms, \*numbness, \*tingling, \*altered reflexes, muscle and joint pain, leg/foot pain, \*"Flu-like" symptoms and fatigue, fever. \*Peripheral Neuropathy  
More severe reactions can include seizures, paralysis and stroke.
2. Cardiac: palpitations, arrhythmias, \*pain or pressure in the chest, low or high blood pressure, slow or fast heart rate, shortness of breath.
3. Respiratory: \*sinusitis, \*bronchitis, pneumonia, asthma.
4. Dermatological: \*skin rash, \*itching, burning, facial flushing, \*dry flaky skin on the face
5. Ophthalmologic: pain or burning in the eyes, \*pressure in/behind the eyes, \*deteriorating vision, floaters, \*\*cataracts. \*Blurry vision
6. Others: \*digestive problems; \*abdominal pain; enlarged thyroid, \*testicular/ovarian pain; dryness of lips, tongue, mouth, eyes; \*great thirst; \*dehydration; \*nosebleeds; internal bleeding; altered sugar metabolism; \*immune abnormalities; redistribution of metals within the body; hair loss; \*pain in the teeth; deteriorating fillings; impaired sense of smell; \*\*ringing in the ears ( Silent Sound Subliminals tm technology operates at 14.5 KHz) \*swelling of the lymph nodes in the groin. Symptoms eliminated with nutritional supplements and binary beat sound therapy.

Occasional symptoms that becomes worse when the high frequency sound increases. Some of these symptoms are consistent with exposure to radiation similar to the side effects of chemotherapy.

Respectfully Yours, **Eric R. Goodman**

**Virginia Prouty:** I'm 46. I was born in New Britain Connecticut, graduated from university of Connecticut. All my life I took care of my health by eating right and exercising regularly. I played singles 4 years on the University of Connecticut women's tennis team and was playing tennis on the champion team in Fairfax, Va. until something very strange suddenly occurred, In October, one year after 9-11, Off and on I received what felt like lightning bolts going through my body. It was incredibly painful. Sometimes it would feel like I was having a small heart attack, sometimes the same phenomenon would occur in my side or leg or anywhere. If I stayed home it was less likely to happen, so I dropped my tennis activity. Eventually, vibrations started occurring in my hands. And at night it felt like several digital devices were in my body and were making my knees vibrate. Some days my complexion would be so white people began to worry about me. I noticed that anytime my complexion whitened, I would feel like there were microscopic fish darting all over inside my body. This would cause several days of diarrhea, and then my natural complexion color would come back.

I went to a neurologist, who gave me several tests and concluded that all I needed was a muscle relaxer. The muscle relaxer did nothing.

As time went by, I started being followed everywhere by men on cell phones. There was nowhere I could go without a man on a cell phone eventually showing up. Recently this kind of gang stalking has died down significantly, but it is still happening. Cars, usually a group of 5, follow me throughout the day. And the next day a new group escorts me to all my destinies.

Before 2002, none of this stuff occurred,

Until January 2007, my family and I were living down a 1.6 mile dirt road on 13 acres in between Aldie and Middleburg Virginia. During the 7 years we were living there, we were shunned and treated rudely by the whole community, even though we never met most of them.

That is why I drove one county over (which is Fairfax) to establish a social life. That enjoyable social life lasted only about a year. Then I became electronically harassed as mentioned above.

About 1 year ago, June 2006, a highly resistant staphococcus infection broke out on both my tailbone area and the upper outside area of my right leg. Curiously, three doctors kept probing me, asking me if I was leaving out any information that they should know about, because the healed skin looked unusual. A dermatologist in Connecticut commented that this was more than a staph infection, because he had never seen anything like this before. A connective tissue doctor in Virginia said she never saw this before.

About nine months ago, the inside of my mouth, namely, my gums and cheeks began to turn to scar tissue. Some of the scar tissue looks like circular rings, around this scar tissue I have noticed what feels like lots of large pebbles or little rocks. Recently, I have experienced, off and on numbness in my mouth. During the night I can feel a small electrical current and small shocks in my gums.

About 6 months ago my family and I moved to Leesburg VA. to a much more crowded neighborhood. I am still being followed, but less so. I am still receiving electronic or microwave harassment. In addition, I have received burns all over my body. Even though I wear long pants, my legs sometime peel like I had a bad sunburn. I've also noticed lots of little rice-like particles under my skin. They are everywhere. These particle surface off and on and produce little blisters.

When they surface they hurt and feel like glass is caught under my skin. Eventually they go back down deeper under my skin and no longer hurt. One last thing I will mention is that, there is a large group of people that stalk me, but they rotate. It's the same people over and over. I know who is involved and who is not involved by their behavior and familiarity. For example, I'll recognize two people were around me 4 times today and on cell phones, and tonight I see them again, one wearing a tee-shirt that coincidentally says scar face, the other wearing a shirt that says something about ALS disease. Since this stalking began, even in its early stages, I kept seeing stuff about ALS on their bumper stickers or shirts. One stalker had a shirt that said shocking you. My stalkers seem to be on cell phones constantly.

### **To Whom It May Concern,**

I am writing to urge investigation by the AG office of Mass into the usage of Directed Energy weapons and cointelpro-style tactics of harassment against me by investigators of the Gardner Museum Art theft, which occurred in March, 1990 in Boston, MA. In August 1991, my mother, whom I lived with at that time with my young son, met and became romantically involved with a man whom I, years later, learned is involved with and/or intimately connected with several key suspects in the Gardner robbery. This man, Peter Bonfilio, aka Peter Bonfils, Placido Bonfiglio, Peter Buonfils, DOB 9/30/30, moved into her home in Oct or Nov 1991. In April 1994, a Picasso painting arrived at my mother's home (by mail) which Mr. Bonfilio purported to be authentic. He, at that time, claimed to be the "trustee" of a "tontine" of paintings collected by his grandmother, valued at 460 million dollars, which were "on loan" to various museums around the country. Mr. Bonfilio had numerous paintings in his possessions, some of which I was shown, and other purportedly valuable art artifacts. I have described these items to the Gardner museum, FBI, RISP several times and for brevity's sake, will not go into detail in this preliminary background outline of events. Within a few short weeks of the Picasso's arrival at my mother's home, vicious Cointelpro-style attacks were launched against me. I have a very long list of persons who participated in this and in some cases either supporting documentation or witnesses. There was absolutely no evidence or reason for investigators to believe I was criminally involved in any of Mr. Bonfilio's criminal activity whatsoever, nonetheless, a criminal investigation began, primarily, I assume, to harass me into divulging info to the authorities or to determine what info I may have as a witness. My phone was illegally tapped, my home under 24 hour surveillance, my personal life and relationships intruded upon. Since that time, I have received numerous deaths against myself and my son by email, my home has been illegally entered into several times, my computer invaded and "taken over" - to the point where the printer has turned itself on in the middle of night, programs downloaded and contents of emails I have sent out deliberately altered. My cars have broken down at rates that are highly unusual, involving very costly repairs. Persons in my life, at work and in social situations, have repeated verbatim phrases from emails and telephone conversations relating to the case, and I lost significant income due to these attacks. I have received thousands of harassing and threatening emails which the RISP refused to investigate. Additionally, the words to songs played on the radio have been altered. I managed to record some of these altered songs as evidence. The emails I have received indicate a high level of illegal surveillance, and word lists have been sent to naming what I watched on TV the previous day, said, names of streets I have lived on, middle names of family members, last names of persons I spoke with recently, passages from books I was reading. Words on these word lists as they relate to the Gardner theft cannot be considered coincidental - one such email contained the words "Pappas" (an informant to The Gardner case

who was found dead in the trunk of a car), "don't tell" "committeewoman" (referring to my attempt to report the harassment to Ann Marie Turner of the committee for Gov't reform), "hearse" "funeral" etc. Much, much more has happened to me as well, but the threats against my son is of especial concern. While it is difficult to prove psychotronic weapon harassment which has occurred on an ongoing basis, including electronic rape experiences, it is a matter of public record that those investigating the Gardner theft are aware of these devices, know how to access them and have no moral qualms about using them. Mr. Larry Potts, an investigator hired by the museum, is quoted on line as being fully aware of "voice to skull" technology and considering its usage when he oversaw the Waco massacre. Mr. Potts worked for IGI (International Investigative Group). The president of this PI firm is Terry Lenzner, a man who claims friendship with the now deceased Dr. Sidney Gottlieb and at one time was his attorney when Congress was investigating this sick and evil man who is known as the father of MKULTRA. Mr. Lenzner is on public record as describing Dr. Gottlieb as an "American hero". I leave it to you to research Dr. Gottlieb's work and decide for yourself whether he is a hero, as no meaningful investigation into gov't use of psychotronic weapons could omit a look at this man's work and legacy. While I am not writing to you specifically about the failed Gardner investigation, Mr. Bonfilio's association with this case is hardly speculative, and I gathered evidence (taped, copy given to the museum) that he related to the Merlino's, knew Whitey Bulger and at the least attempted to conduct business with him, hung around with the same group of people, in the same place, at the same time as Myles Connor, is himself associated or a member of the mafia, was an art dealer himself (Boston Graphics Art Society) and has repeatedly claimed access to "tontine" of paintings he claims is worth hundreds of millions of dollars. He has often referenced a cousin named Carl and Carmelo Merlino is the prime suspect in this case. He has stated (on tape) that the Merlino's of the Boston area is his first cousins, whom he grew up with and with whom he is very close. However, whether Mr. Bonfilio is associated with this case or not is hardly the issue at hand. When investigators wantonly and deliberately destroy witnesses' lives, they become the criminals. I would like to add that Whitey Bulger, speculated as being a suspect in the Gardner case, was himself a "mind control" victim. This is on the record and provable - he was experimented on while incarcerated at Alcatraz, in exchange for a few steak dinners. This may help explain why the FBI is having such a hard time locating him and following up leads. I leave it to others to refer you websites and documentation on psychotronic weapons and other examples of cointelpro type lethal harassment. I sincerely hope you give this matter your utmost attention.

**Valerie Cutler**

**Maria Paula Onofre das Neves, Lisboa-Portugal**

Dear Sir,

I've read about your contact through the electronic-harassment website and I understand what you're going through.

I'm a 34 years Old Portuguese citizen and I suspect I am being submitted to the same kind of harassment. My father and I are also being victims of the phenomena known as Organized Stalking for the past 4-5 years.

This consists in an intense and highly organized persecution of an individual with the purpose of harass her/him constantly and boycott all the activities, professional and of leisure that the person develops, in order to isolate to take control of the victims life, manipulate the victims mind

and ultimately conduct him/her to a helpless situation.

This conduct carried out by a group of apparently "normal" citizens is a barbaric form of torture, prohibited by the Portuguese Constitution, intends to inflict (and in fact does) significant reflexes in the victims health, with the assumed purpose of killing the victim or driving him or her to suicide.

As the purpose of these groups is to fully isolate the victim, I am trying to get in touch with all the victims of this kind of harassment in order to create a group of citizens that can help each other, change information and, eventually, form support groups in our area of residence.

Yours faithfully, **Paula Neves**

**Zhang Huimin, a former Asia Weekly** reporter cites

Electromagnetic targeting after receiving asylum in  
The United States in 2003.

An Urgent Plead from a Political Asylum:  
Victims of Chinese Electromagnetic Weapons.

My name is Huimin. In 2001, I was a journalist working for the Asia Weekly which is based in Hong Kong and Shenzhen, China. Because of my poignant reports on an Explosion case which had been covered up by the CCP government. I received political persecution. Soon I was deprived of my job and other work opportunities. I had no other alternative but to seek asylum in the United States, fearing further persecution from the Chinese government.

I got the asylum from the US government in April 2003. Shortly after which I got a teaching job at the Pacific University in California, and received high evaluation from the Department of Modern Language and Literature. Starting from spring 2004, every sign indicated that the political persecution from the Chinese government has returned. The Chinese agents taped and cut off my telephone line, email, broken into my room, robbed me of important documents, hiked

Into my PC system, controlled my Internet activities, and at different times followed me. A series of strange events have happened to me, and they are frightening.

The most frightening is the usage of the invisible electromagnetic waves that virtually deprived me of any sense of well-being. Not only were my brain and body attacked, my sleep deprived, but also my sense of direction was disoriented. My emotion was under

Control, and sometimes I sense that they are capable of reading my thoughts, if not seeing what I see. The attack of these unseen electromagnetic waves is often a direct response to my emotional swings, and I figure that the use of mind control machine or thoughts reading is involved in this high-tech surveillance.

The persecution continued after I returned to Boston

In the summer of 2004, and at the moment I am constantly under the attack from electromagnetic Waves, which affect different parts of my body, eyes, heart, nose, brain, and have visibly, undermined my health condition. They have now taken over my breath, and at one time made my eyes swollen through continuous attack. I was kept awake at nights, and sometimes hide myself in the closet to escape from the merciless invasion.

My own experiences drove me into extensive research, and I discovered that at least two other Chinese intellectuals are under similar electromagnetic execution. One of them is Chen Yuansen, a writer who as received Canadian political protection for his writing that recounts the brutal

history during the and Reform, a history that has been hitherto kept as secret by the CCP. Another man has received such attack for over 30 years, ever since the 70's, because Of his refusal to cooperate during the Cultural Revolution. The man is now in the US. The personal accounts of these two victims are enclosed.

Another case in Fujian, a southern province in China, recounts alarming happenings of people being threatened by such electromagnetic weapon, although the attack seems to have come from the civilians, not the government. The descriptions of the attack fit well with the specific functions of the Russian Psychoacoustics weapon that are now on the market, according to the Opal journal. This information is also enclosed here.

I am relating these events of cruel persecution and my suspicions to FBI, so that you can assess them yourself to see if there may be a calculated political force behind all these physical and spiritual persecution that undermined my well being based on my asylum status. The constant attack of the electromagnetic waves is a direct threat to my life, and my friends witness how my health determinate over the past few months. I have no peace of mind either in

My own apartment or outside, when those faceless agents keep stalking me. Right now I bring my bag with me wherever I fear that something will disappear. The electromagnetic waves can kill in a second, and many nights I wonder if this is my last night. At this moment, I am breathing hard through my mouth, and my throat is in pain. In this hour of utter anguish and despair, let me state this to you: If I am killed or die over some accident, it is not an accident, but murder.

Your generous country has given me political protection at my needy moment, and now, as a political asylum in US who suffers from merciless persecution from China, her motherland she thought she has left behind, I seek urgently and desperately your generous help again. The CCP's relentless utilization of the electromagnetic weapon against a political asylum on

The American land is a crime against humanity. My fear is, my case is only a tip of the iceberg. May God bless us all.

**Zhang Huimin**

### **Brigitte Althof, Germany**

One day I noticed I felt unusual. I was sweating, I was boiling hot, nauseous, dizzy, my heart racing. It only lasted a short time, then I felt normal again. Yet soon the symptoms grew worse, new ones appeared, and the 'rest periods' became rapidly shorter. I had stinging pains on my body and headaches pressured my skull.

At first this happened only at night, but very soon it was during the day and night. If I speak about it to anyone, I get a look which is easy to understand even without words and they say, that doesn't exist, it's psychological, they are demons, you have paranoid hallucinations, it's your Karma, you are strong, you'll get through it.

An engineer whom I ask for advice tells me of electronic weapons and of instruments, that were developed for psychiatry, which are used to "treat" (cure) people to free them from their addiction. He shows me letters of "targeted people". The heading says: "torture and murder with energy weapons in the Federal German Republic". The brutally tortured writer speaks about the worst violation of human rights in Europe since the Holocaust. The targeted person first runs to the doctor, who finds nothing wrong, to the police, who laugh at him, then he writes letters that go unanswered, goes in person to the criminal police, who say : why don't you move ? He gets to the central office of the police, still full of hope because there, „they know”, also because the military “are working actively on these weapons”.

Someone is aiming at me, why ? I find red and also reddish-purple circles on my body, they are

the targeted red burned points. To avoid directed radiation I move my bed, sleep on the floor in every conceivable corner of the house, on the balcony, in the woodshed, in the farmyard, on the haystack, even in the chicken coop.

The criminals shoot cowardly at their victims, from buildings, from parked cars or cars driving past, from the surroundings, they irradiate when shopping, at the bank, at the hairdresser's, during walks, they pursue one on the freeway, keep tormenting during all the vacations, are present at each and every trip, in each hotel room.

A doctor calls me, saying he was coming now to examine me. „Absolutely not,” I laugh into the telephone, “I don't need any doctor and if I do, I'll find one myself”. He is sent by the department of public health. The „gang of irradiators“ organised that. I used my rights to access my private files and was dumbfounded to learn that I am strongly suspected of a relational and impairment delusion (what is that ?), which borders on persecution paranoia, that a decision to provide care was taken, that a selected caregiver had already accepted. Four times the criminals tried with the same method to impose care. Doctors, judges, town mayors are ready for this insidious game ! The terror continues. Induced electric currents fall on my nose, pulsed bursts of radiation hit my lips, fall on the bed cover, explode in my ear, hit my eye. It hurts, and makes me feel helpless and especially furious. I run outside in the street but the enemy remains cowardly in hiding. The radiation's hit all around the walls of the house, gently at first increasing in force to the sound of a fire cracker. What are those devices ? They cause different body reactions : I become hot and almost instantly completely sweaty, I feel terribly sick, dizzy almost to fainting, I have the worst headaches ever, my intestines begin to rumble violently, I immediately get diarrhoea, the heated current attacks my body, giving me very bad muscle cramps and stabbing pains in my intestines, heart, head, arms, legs, genitals. A bestial torture ! And no one wants to believe it ? That can't exist, go to see a psychiatrist, says a person from the Federal intelligence services (BND) in Munich, when I call them. It's easy not to understand someone, not to believe them, not to deal with their problem, not to imagine what it would be like in their situation, not to be compassionate, no need to suffer with him, to see only one possibility, that it is unbelievable, not to envisage any other possibility and to remain comfortably without imagination.

Obviously, they deny my feelings, my experience and above all my awareness of what is happening to me, to my body. In the meantime we are grouping ourselves in an association of victims of electro weapons. We know more than a hundred people who are undergoing similar brutal torture. We are informing people by distributing leaflets, and writing letters, many letters. All the home ministers, all LKA and BKA (local and national criminal police), and different institutions know about the nature of this crime. Few answers have come and unfortunately, up to now, no help. During this time we know that not only microwaves are responsible for this intensive damage. There is also optical and ionising radiation, low frequency sound (infrasound), high frequency sound (ultrasound), infrared radiation and laser radiation can be used to target us. Scientific reports, books, periodicals inform us abundantly already about this inconceivable torture. In spite of this, the criminals continue to torment us, cruelly, destructively, with a brutality that no longer needs to be described. Will our life ever feel like a life again? Where are the human rights? Is dignity of life only to be found in the constitutional law? In which country do I live now and how do I obtain these basic rights, that are being promised to me?

**Dear Sir and Madam!**

Already more than 26 years I am one of those, on whom the psychotronic implement was tested.

All this began in 1977, in former USSR. Then I worked in city of Astrakhan (which is located in a delta of the river of Volga) in a hydro meteorological observatory by the engineer-hydrobroad gully. The KGB held employees of this observatory under the special check and I think it was bound to that on a sort of activity much of them were necessary near to those places, where there were bands of rest of a higher management of the country. Simulating rough activity, KGB incited the employees of the observatory against each other with the purpose of finding out of loyalty to an existing mode and party principals of the country. I personally was asked by an employee of KGB Vostrikov to conduct conversations among the employees of the observatory on his interesting themes, and then to tell to him, as they have reacted to it. With the same propositions the employees of KGB were converted to another workers of the observatory that created in collective an atmosphere of mistrust, suspiciousness and fear. But it all probably seemed to the service of safety a little and they began to experiment the psychotropic implement. In territory of a restaurant, which was in 200-300 meters from a place of my resident and operation, I have noted two machines of a military sample. They were of green colour, without windows, there were no people near them and they were looked in this territory pretty strange. Probably initially there also was special equipment in them intended for such experiments. but the machines in some months have disappeared, and the experiments were prolonged further. For the first time attempts to influence by an irradiation on my head brain I has espied somewhere in April, 1977, I felt a blunt headache, as if a head pinch by a hoop, at the night me I was not given to get sleep, influencing by an irradiation on any part of a brain so, that me sometimes threw up in bed, then behind me have let shadowing, but did it so intentionally roughly, that I am all time noted it. So on the sly, 3-4 months through, I've been finished up to "condition", that is up to a mentally unbalanced state. At this time, accidentally, I again have met the employee of KGB of Vostrikov and he has recommended me to address to psychiatric hospital of Astrakhan. I had not other choice, or get out of my mind, or to go to hospital. In hospital I was naturally recognised as the patient, as soon as I have told, that to me occurs, they began to give me tablets, have pierced a rate of an insulin, but have been let out only then, when at meetings with the treating doctor I have ceased to assert, that my illness is bound to illegal activity of KGB. I have stayed there about two months. After my release, same time Later, the KGB began to carry out full experiments on me with an irradiation of a head brain and other bodies and parts of a body, that was accompanied frequently by strong headache and pain in irradiated sites of a body. The electronic equipment taking places in my apartment (TV set, a radio receiver) were exposed also to irradiation, by their operation there were strong noises, and sometimes there were also failures in operation.

I was not the only one exposed to experiments with an irradiation. Before me for this reason in psychiatric hospital has got the employee of a hydrological department, in which I worked, Anna Nikolaevna Murenchenko. There were exposed to an irradiation also other employees of the observatory, in particular her director Valler F. And the chief of a department of a river hydrology the Rybak V.S., employees of a department Chirkov J., Bogachev V., and also employees of other departments Parshin V., Buharitsin P., Muhamedzhanov and many others. Those who understood, what was done to them, expressed indirectly their attitude to occurring, complained to each other of headaches, but were afraid unclosed to express the protest, though there were also such as, for example, Sergey Sknarin, who swearing by poor words, directly charged bodies of KGB of tortures, but it already was later, when I have changed occupation and residence, that has not prevented however to service of safety and further to carry out experiments above me and the people. There was no use to complain and to whom should I, especially after stay in psychiatric

hospital.

First information in press about such realisation of experiments above people have received from "Literary newspaper" for 1984, from clause by Simonova "Thieves of mind", then in 1989 in the same newspaper has appeared clause "Give the brain"; a series of clauses in "Komsomolskaja Pravda" and in "Arguments and Facts" has appeared later. As soon as at me such information has appeared, I began to write the complaints to illegal activities of bodies KGB in various instances, Supreme body USSR, Prosecutor's office, Committee of the party check, but all was useless, my complaints eventually got in bodies KGB, of which I complained and on it all came to an end. In 90s, after the next complaint to the president of USSR M. Gorbachev and in a commission under the rights of the man headed then by F. Burlatsky, to me twice came the representatives of local bodies KGB and found out, why I complain, assuring me thus, that any experiments with an irradiation of a head brain KGB does not yield and that their activity transits within the framework of the constitution and is strictly checked. Within "Perestrojka" it became better, about these experiments with an irradiation of a brain I began to write in foreign mass media, in embassies of the various states, in particular I wrote some letters to address the American and German embassies with the request for the help. However result of all these treatments, complaints. and requests was almost zero. Almost, it means that not only I alone wrote about this brutal experience. Press served such store of the information and in this river reflecting there is also my share.

The 1992 were especially rich in Russia on the publication on this theme, however power ministries together with government and president did not react to them. This tactics of default successfully practises also in West. The special services of the countries, in which the psychotropic weapon is applied, as though have concluded among themselves the agreement to not disclose the items of information bound with these experiments, as already erred once in the beginning of 80th, when tried through press to discredit each other. The response of politicians, state figures of East and West on this problem is almost identical-silence or lie.

I'm German and when began mass outcome Russian-Germans on the historical native land I also has submitted the documents on departure, trying thus to find freedom and to get rid of a role of the experimental rabbit. As I severely was mistaken. June 15, 1993 on arrival in Germany - country in central Europe considered as a example of democratic freedom and a reliable guarantor of the rights of the man I has felt same symptoms of an irradiation, as in Russia, it is obvious I was already expected here. The German special services already knew about me, as in 1989 I have written about these experiments in Moscow in the German Embassy and asked about the help, but the answer there from has not received. An especially strong irradiation of a head brain and strong headache, attendant this, I have tested during a presence in boundary camp of "Bramshe". There I was invited in a special department, where I was asked questions on contacts with KGB, about a dislocation of military parts and divisions on Caucasus and thus is irradiated my head brain using the psychotropic weapon as the polygraph.

Such "filter" transited not only me, the people interested the counterespionage in basic with higher formation working on the defensive enterprises and having access to military secrets of Russia. In this camp with me in one room lived the family of Gilderman from cities of Sverdlovsk they were also invited in this department and asked questions touching defensive industry and they too complained of a headache. By the psychotropic weapon influenced as well mine sisters Popova Lidia and Lots Tatiana. As a result of the applied irradiation Lidia became the invalid in Russia, and on arrival in Germany with her have acted as well as with me.

In Germany (as well as in Russia), irradiation the electronic equipment taking place in my

apartment has undergone also. As a result of strong noises sometimes it was impossible to listen to radio, to look the TV set, to call by the phone. In 1993-94 the quota of the Russian armies still was in Germany and it was possible to look the Russian TV, but as a result of strong noises my TV set has left out of operation in 2 months after purchase. After yielded repair it has worked in such requirements 2 years, but eventually has burned down. Other TV set has worked 3 years, but because of noises also has left out of operation. Trying to inform a German and world public on infringement of the rights of the man in connection with application of the psychotropic weapon, I have written some letters to address the German, English, Italian and American newspapers, but the answer has received only from one German "Neue Zeit" in which I was informed, that I have addressed to the wrong address. I was converted for the help in organisation on protection oft the rights of the man, but all was useless. My trouble consists that during many years, I alone tried to punch a wall of silence surrounding all these brutal and dangerous experience above the people, actually having not enough of information and concrete proofs about caring out above me and above other people of experiments under the control on human brain. First of all do not have results of special medical survey proving, that such experiments were carried out above me. *Any crime leaves the trace and the experiments with the psychotropic weapon are not exception. In clause of Nikolaj Shekin "the Psychotropic weapon in Krasnoyarsk., printed in "Today's Newspaper" from 30.08.1997. the symptoms are resulted, on which it is possible to define influence of this weapon on a human organism. I shall name some from them, which I concern directly me:*

1. The sight is lost sharply; the changes in eyes appear.
2. It is impossible to be concentrated.
3. Something presses on a brain, there are pains in a head, probably strong.
4. There is a sleeplessness, irritability.
5. There is a feeling of an ailment; exhaustion promptly accrues "from anything".
6. The headaches, down to faints are observed.
7. The man becomes absentminded, begins to make the serious miscalculations and mistakes.
8. Especially at change of weather the common condition is strongly worsened.

My experience convinces me, that I alone can make nothing, without the help of organisations on protection of the rights of the man, journalists, democratically adjusted public, scientists and common people, which deeply are excited with this problem! Yes this instrument for a long time should be put under the international control. for a long time appropriate rules of law of its application should develop. But to a great regret, it has not taken place. In Russia, with its legal disorder, criminality of the society, irresponsible attitude to a storage of the usual and nuclear weapon, use of the psychotropic weapon is especially dangerous! Trying to point attention of the deputies State Duma of Russia at this problem, I in 1995 have written the similar letter in committee on a defence, with the request to make deputy inquiry in government about application by confidential services of the psychotropic weapon in territory of Russia, then in August, 1997, I have addressed with the similar request to the chief of a fraction "Apple" of Javlinsky G.A., but no answer received. The same letters by me were sent in all three fractions of German Parliament, but on these inquiries to me have told a lie having answered, that so-called "the Psychotropic weapon" to the German confidential services is not known and that by their estimation it does not exist at all, and the experiments with an irradiation of a head brain by them will not be carried out and that my complaints carry speculative character. The reference of mine in March, 1999 in a General Prosecutor's office of Germany, Constitutional Court, Ministry of Justice, nor have resulted in positive result, I think that in these departments nobody even did not

try something particularly to find out and to help me with purchase of the proofs about carrying out above me and above my relatives experiments. I consider, that the indifferent attitude to this Problem is a crime against mankind therefore I am addressing to you, for have more opportunities to tell about it to the people, to result the concrete proofs of existence of this weapon both in East and in West, having interrogated victims of these awful experiments, and also having taken interview at the scientist and experts working in this area. *And I, from my part, ready to cooperate with any public organisation, legal movement, with the journalists who is ready to protect the right of the man, in connection with application in the various countries of the psychotropic weapon.*

Yours faithfully, **Lots Vladimir**

**Muhamed Tahani**, most of my family and friends call me Mo.

I born April 1956 in Iran, I was 7<sup>th</sup> child on my family; I got 2 sister and 4 brother.

I start a job at the same time study secondary school.

I been active political groups PMOI at 1979 when the revolution is start, shah is gone and Khomeini is arrived.

2 times I've been captured with Iranian shah secret police at age of 18 because of activity with banned and secret political groups. Only for a night.

In 1980 I captured by the Islamic militant because of active [PMOI](#) (1) supporter, for nearly 7 month in jail, we have got hunger stroke in jail for 1 month because there no evidence and reason to stay in jail.

After 3 weeks I freed, again I captured by the Islamic militant because of active PMOI supporter. At this time I badly tortured, my for head broken by the bottom of gun, my knee, and my leg, my back bone my nose for 3 times is broken, I stay in 1.5 meter to 1.5 meter cell alone for nearly 8 month. All the day I've been torture because I didn't give them my name, and address, I worried may be they catching my all family. I freed when I give them a fake name and address.

At 1th of May 1981, I captured by the Islamic militant when we run advertising for big rally on Tehran, for PMOI. They took me to [Evin prison](#) (2) and after few hours they send me to komitte moshtarak jail which is very scary place is, I steel don't giving them my name and address! They put me at prison cell of 1.5 meter to 1.2 meter.

All my friends go this kind cell as well. When I want to go to restroom they closing my eyes for I don't find where I am. Torture start every day, they want my name and address and my friends of PMOI address and name as well.

All the time I've been football by the 19 or 15 Islamic militant. Again my nose and neck and back been broken by the bottom of the gun. I felt with heart problem because, thy didn't give me medication for my broken part of my body, I've been uncouncies for several days, without eating any food and water.

They closed my eyes and send me to Evin prison for visiting a Dr, Dr Give me injection about my heart problem; I got pain on my broken part of my body, no more medications and drinking water. Only 3 time for WC any time only 3 minutes. Not allowed to see other prisoner, connections to others, no radio, TV, newspaper, and any thing which I find any thing about this prison, most of the prison militant wearing hat only their eyes I can see!!

After 20 June 1981 they took me to other department of government militant office to fund out who, knew me.?

They start to execute PMOI member and fan on daily basic, some time hundred of them some time more than this, any body been capture on demonstration been executed. Khomeini said

must the injured of them been killed and any body don't give us their name and address must be killed!!! They kill them and put their picture on news paper to people and their family goes to Evin prison and fund their children which been executed. Most of my friends been executed at Jun, July, September, November, December , most of the time I heard gun shot which they do to kill the supporter of PMOI, in komitte moshtarak.

I never knew what have been down on the streets. Several times when they asked my name told me if I don't give them my name and address they killing me. Torture was daily basic by the 10, 15 people which football me, at 1th September 1981 When I give them my name and address (fake one) after several weeks they took my picture and send me home,

I fund most of my friends of PMOI been executed. 3 of my family been executed!

I go out of Tehran to Karaj city, and stay with my friends because I wasn't safe with my home and my family.

At August 1983 I get married with the girls of my friend's family and my brother bout me a shop in Karaj and I start Electrician shops.

Most of the time I contact with my PMOI friends which they run away from their own city, we got monthly meeting and consider to find a way to go to another country.

6 month after my Daughter Bahareh is born my friends which goes to turkey and contact with PMOI called to go out, on Jun 1985 me my wife and my 6 month old daughter goes to Iraq secretly, PMOI took me there.

In Iraq I start learning for fighting with Iranian government revolutionary guard for 6 month.

I stay there since 1993 which end of first Iraq war, Most of the time I got difficult filling because of torture in jail. After the end of the golf war PMOI send me to turkey for work on PMOI office in Istanbul.

At 1994 I go the United Nations office in Ankara Turkey, when my case been accepted I made interview with USA office for refuge in Istanbul, and after that at September 1994 I go to Dallas TX USA as Iranian political refugee.

At 1991 at the beginning the golf war my daughter been send to London she was only 6 years old. Few months after that my son Behnam is born in Iraq at [Ashraf city](#) (3) the main PMOI camp in Iraq. We send him to Germany Cologne.

My wife is steel on Ashraf city camp in Iraq.

At USA, I contact with PMOI and do the activity on Dallas and Houston.

At Jun 1996 I came to London when the President elect of [NCRI](#) (4) (National Council Of Resistance of Iran) Mrs [Maryam Rajavi](#) (5) got meeting , after that I find my daughter had horrible feeling because of, far from parents and don't want com to USA with me, I stay in London and transfer my political case to London.

After few weeks in London my harassment and gang stalking is start, after few month Clinton put PMOI organizations to the terror list and no one of PMOI member and fan was safe in USA. Clinton wants to contact with Iranian government.

I'm targeted by the some unknown people who are from UK, or US.

At beginning of 1997, my electromagnetic harassment is start, very badly, they first do to my brain, my brain is jammed with horrible and painful pain, and I stay several times in hospital nothing helpful. Dr doesn't find what have been done to my brain!!

Several times I go to urgent hospital Dr didn't find what happen to my brain.

Thousands of time they bombardment my brain to killing me, thousands of time they raping me, thousands of time when I go to my friends and family party British police chasing me, I called every where to get some help no one help! Only United nations give me the groups of people

which is been targeted by the same as me addresses to get some help.

My Dr sends me to specialist of mental health, they put schizophrenia mental health and voice hearer, [voice in my brain](#) (6) from international terrorism voices on my head.

Thousands of attacks of [electromagnetic](#) (7) and [microwave](#) (8) and [mind control](#) (9) suffered me, at May 2002 British government dealt with Iranian government and put PMOI to the terror black list, at this time till now I've got thousands of electromagnetic and microwave voice in my brain, on my daily basic life.

No medications works, no pain killers work for reducing the pain of attacks.

Till now I traveling to USA, Belgium, Sweden, Switzerland, France Germany, all the way my perps is following me and attacking me. Also they giving me electric shock, they are attacking my body by the radio frequency, electromagnetic weapons, thy doing to my hands and legs and my brain.

All the time they are working in my brain and damaging my brain. They moving up and down on my brain and giving me pain.

Several people which is broken their relation sheep with PMOI, attacking me by the knife and gun, Means they monitored my body and shooting to my brain and body by the electromagnetic, microwave and direct energy weapons. my perps is British government, Iranian government, and their supporter.

Since 2005 I'm a member of Mind Control [Yahoo group's](#) (10) which is looking for some help and support in all around the world.

Most of the time they [burning](#) (11) the places of my body which it was broken on the jail, and I wearing knee band to protect my body.

I called several of Lords from member of [House of the Lord](#) (12) parliament, and member of the [House of Commons](#) (13) MP. Several of [European parliament](#) (14) member, the member of European party from green party in London, UK. I got email support from Mrs Dr [Caroline Lucas](#) (15) from green party in south east England.

I also called Mrs [Jean Lambert](#) (16) from green party MEP for European parliament for London. My psychologist Dr J Tony giving me [Clopixol](#) (17) injections and [Amitriptyline](#) (18) tablet, which both of them got bad side effect. I never had mental health problem, but my Dr decided I'm mentally ill??

My neurologist (19) send report to my psychologist which is stated I'm been torture by the British and Iranian Government.

At January 2007 when my petition was rejected from Tony Blair office [Dizzy thinks](#) (20) put comment on my petition and its advice me to wear [aluminum hat?](#) (21) Like this you can see on attachment (Daily torture). When I called Dizzy Thinks to sign my [new petition](#) (22) he/ she wrote.

At what point did you fail to realize that I was taking the piss out of you because I think you're a loony. And never sign my petitions.

I have got some picture which is shown the part of my body been attacked and [implanted](#) (23).

I have got several emails from Mind Avenger which stated the US, UK government targeting me and torturing me their emails as follow:

[mindavenger@hotmail.com](mailto:mindavenger@hotmail.com) 03/07/06 wrote.

The radar phased array field that is attacking you is probably one the located in South Wales. Read my book to learn more. People are being tortured all around the "free word" for weapons testing by the U.S. and U.K.

[mindavenger@hotmail.com](mailto:mindavenger@hotmail.com) on 26/06/06 wrote.

I know how much pain you are suffering. I was tortured by the exact same weapons system and people here in the US.

I don't want to discourage you, but I have met with 22 congressmen last month and the US has held hearing about the testing and torturing of people by radio frequency weapons several times in the last three decades. They are old weapons.

The military need data on the effectiveness on the world's population in every language and culture. Your point of light was selected in the war room, located in Nukey England in Lizard (a secret base). That is who is testing their weapon on you. They perform the same script on everyone to get them to hate their enemies.

[mindavenger@hotmail.com](mailto:mindavenger@hotmail.com) on 24/06/06 wrote.

I don't want to discourage you. But you don't understand how long and how worldwide this testing is. The Russians and the US/UK Joint forces command and control surveillance grids are the only countries that have this weapon right now. Both the US and UK government have been corrupted a long time ago. You need to pull yourself away from the belief that they are righteous and good. Do your research!

Mind avenger giving me a device which is making low pulse wave and making my nerves systems, relax, they stated 50 % of pain been release. I use this device daily basic.

There is monitor on my body and home, they controlling me on 24/7 and attacking me as the same time. When for an hour I'm not been attacked I think I do something they liked and I done wrong!

That doesn't mater when and what I'm doing they want to show me they are looking on me?!

At 30 June 2007, I'm been in Franc for PMOI political meeting, they attacking to my brain and body by the electromagnetic, microwave and radio frequency weapon on the way and in Paris.

I'm not safe anywhere.

I'm not enemies of US, UK Government. I'm only enemy of Iranian international Islamic, terrorism, and fundamentalism.

My harassment is a result of appeasement, between United Kingdom and Iranian Islamic mullahs.

Mr [Jack straw](#) (24) deals with Iran and put PMOI on black terror list in 2002. After this British government bombardment my brain thousands of time to killing me!

My harassment is another part of, [Iran Contra](#), (25) and Reagan's deal with Iranian Islamic mullahs.

President [Clinton](#) (26) deals with mullahs and put PMOI, on terror list, in 1997. After this my E/M harassment is start.

My messages to both US, UK government is, I'm not enemy of US, UK people, stop electromagnetic, mind control. Stop harassing Me.!

**Dear Sirs,**

Since 1989 I constantly feel the influence of irradiation of my brain and other parts of my body; that does not let me normally live and work. As a result of this influence in 1989 I have found myself at psychiatric hospital and became an invalid. In 1996, as I with my brother and sister have moved to Germany I, I was irradiated by a current of high power.

Here are the consequences of irradiation:

1. My eyesight has harshly worsened;
2. From time to time I cannot concentrate.
3. Something presses on my brain; I get headaches, sometimes very heavy;

4. I suffer insomnia;
5. After irradiation of brain I detect sometimes losses of memory;
6. There is a feeling of weariness that steadily grows;
7. I get disoriented.
8. I get easily irritated and nervous as a consequence of malfunction of the activity of the central nervous system;
9. I suffer occasionally heartaches;
10. Now and again I lose control over my own body. In the result of the efforts to manipulate me, I cannot be myself, I lose control over my will, and cannot move in the direction, necessary to me.

The experiments on controlling of my mind are being proceeded up to now causing pains and suffering.

Yours faithfully, **Lydia Popova**

Dear Sirs, There is an overflow of crimes with the demand to stop psychotronic stimulation of people in Russia as well as in other countries. In the Russian newspaper *Rossijskaja gazeta* Nr. 144 of 31.07.2001 was published the Law "On Weapon". In the Article of the Criminal Code of the Russian Federation it was suggested to supplement additional articles outlawing the circulation of weaponry and other objects injuring effect of which is based on the appliance of electromagnetic, infrasound and ultrasound radiation. In other words, the issue of the Article was the so called psychotronic weaponry. On the 26<sup>th</sup> of June the amendment to the Article 6 of the Federal Law "On Weapon" was passed by the State Duma of the Russian Federation and on the 26<sup>th</sup> of July it was signed by the President V. V. Putin. Herewith I send to you information on the appliance of the so-called psychotronic or psychophysical weaponry. My name is Lots Tatiana, born in 1949. Now I live in Berlin, Germany. I have to inform you that the German special services regularly carry out on me experiments on human mind controlling. At the end of May 1997, as I was studying at INNOVA Privat-Akademie GmbH (Bruno-Taut-Str. 4-6, 12524 Berlin), I have felt some kind of external influence on my brain. My concentration was brought out of order so that I was not able to concentrate on anything. I heard someone's voice in my head. Amongst other questions there was: "Why don't you want your husband visit you? (Shasha Vladimir is my husband living in Russia; he was going at that time to visit me). On the 31<sup>st</sup> of May, on the 6<sup>th</sup> and 5<sup>th</sup> of June 1997 I felt sleepiness, and I had powerful legs and hands, as well as toothache and heartache. The next days, months and years I constantly felt pressure on the front and back part of my head. The medical inspection has not revealed any deviations in the state of my health from normal and could not explain this worsening. As I read some articles about development and appliance of psychotronic weapons by secret services of the various countries I came to the conclusion that somebody here in Germany tries to make of me a rabbit under test. The experiments proceeded further and had more monstrous implications. Here is the list of some of them:

1. Worsening of the eyesight.
2. Difficulties with concentration.
3. Constant pressure on brain, headaches.
4. Insomnia, irritability, absent-mindedness.
5. Sickness, growing weariness.
6. The worsening of the health state with the change of weather.

7. Sometimes, being irradiated I feel burning in my head.

On the 13<sup>th</sup> of February 2000 German special services tried to get my behaviour and my mind under their complete and absolute control by means of powerful irradiation of my brain and implanting of orders in my mind. It happened at about 12 o'clock a.m. I have been ordered to call my husband Shasha Vladimir living now in Russia (he was going to arrive to me for permanent residence) and to tell him, that all of us, his relatives, are sick, and that if he arrived, he would have to pass a special medical inspection. Then I have been ordered to bring my room in order, to wipe the dust, to get dressed, to put on slippers and a hat, which I should have to pull over eyes and then to leave for outdoors without closing my apartment, to go forward, overcoming all obstacles on my way. And I as a programmed machine have executed all of their orders, have left for outdoors; there I was told that they would give me further commands. Obeying their order I have gone to my brother's apartment situated at the distance of 200-300 m from my house. Under the way I fell down, then rose and went further hitting against something. In about 100 Meters from my house I came to myself because policemen caught me at my hands. They took me to their car and told they were going to take me to the hospital. They didn't react on my requests to go to lock the door or bring me to my brother. They brought me to the psychiatry clinic (Brebaher Weg 41) and introduced me to the doctor on duty. The doctor started to ask questions. I told that these days I had powerful headaches and slept badly. About the real reason of my health state I did not tell, because I realised the possible consequences of this story. On the request to let me go home I got a refusal. Then I asked to inform my brother about the happening. The doctor fulfilled my demand and my brother arrived soon. He was asked about me, but he has confirmed all that I told earlier, however, the doctor quite persistently offered me to remain in clinic. And only after my brother told her, if she wouldn't not let me go with him, he would appeal to the lawyer. After she consulted somebody on the phone, I could go home. However, previously I had to sign a refusal of treatment. As well I was given a copy of the record of the incident happened, which I enclose. Taking in account the above mentioned I received an act of provocation from the part of German special services with the purpose firstly, to demonstrate the absolute controlling of my personality and secondly, to threat with placing me into a psychiatry clinic in case I start complaining. Thus, in this case certain norms of international law have been broken and nobody is yet punished. These experiments are keeping on further causing harm to my health state and interfering in my life. In view of the above mentioned I ask you to undertake measures and to help me to honour and advantage. Starting with the 13<sup>th</sup> half of January 2003 the situation of the 13<sup>th</sup> of January 2000 is repeating. I feel powerful irradiation of my brain accompanied by powerful burning and sharp pain in different parts of my brain. I suffer insomnia sometimes I loose control and feel disoriented. Threats like "I'll choke you off", "If you talk too much, your son won't sleep" (and really he sleeps very badly then). And after powerful irradiation "This is me who makes it", "you will pay for it". I saw a doctor several times, undertook examinations but there was no deviations found. I become sedative and analgetic medications prescribed and this repeated by the next visit to the doctor. In this period I wrote a lot of claims to different institutions and this is something that special services do not like. They try to exercise physical and psychological pressure on me, to break my will and make me an invalid. Recently, at a strong irradiation of a brain, I have started to fix at myself short-term loss of memory. All victims of these experiments shall come together, because only together we are able to protect themselves. Unfortunately, as I know, western mass media do not pay enough attention to this issue and claims of the victims of these experiments are

ignored. After my brother in the summer of 2006 has written the letter on tortures to Germany and has directed it to all to fraction the German parliament (Bundestag), an irradiation and tortures have sharply amplified. Pressure upon mentality has sharply amplified, there were voices in a head with menacing phrases and curses. I am exposed to the strengthened irradiation at any time and in any place, that worsens my situation even more. **Lots Tatiana**

### **Soleil Mavis**

Torturers started to torture and harass me since December 2001, when I was studying in University in Australia.

At first I heard some noises downstairs, but others who lived in my house could not hear. I shifted to a one-storage house on January 2002, the noises sounded from neighbors, my body starting along with a variety of symptoms.

The main symptoms are: Pain all over the body; Stomach pain, toothache, headaches, leg pain, arm pain. I also had few high fevers. All these symptoms would be cured without any medical treatment. Or sometimes, a pain will not cure even take many medical treatment.

I reported to police on January 2002, someone following me and using technology of reading my thoughts. I told the police that their voices sounded from neighbors. The police answered me that it was illegal to use mind reading technologies in Australia.

On February 2002, I shifted to a new one-storage house. I suffered some more symptoms: Diarrhea (almost one month), hands trembled involuntarily, Legs suddenly not being able to stand, suddenly felt very cold and shivered involuntarily, or suddenly felt very hot and sweating, etc. and all the symptoms cured without any medical treatment.

On 5 April 2002, I could not bear more suffering, I left Australia. After I left Australia, I still could hear those voices. I went to Hong Kong, Thailand and Shanghai China, their voices always sounded from neighbors. All the symptoms happened all time, and my things often were stolen when I was not at my Hotels.

On August 2002, I came to New Zealand. I had all the symptoms often occurred. On April 2003, I had already spent all my money. I came back China and stayed with my parents. My symptoms had more: such as astriction, gatism, and sex harassment. They also started to not allow me sleep at night, or woke me up at mid-night. Sometimes, they also forced me to sleep when I did not want to sleep. They also forced me to have dreams at night. I knew those dreams were made by them and transmit to my brain using their weapons. (The principle is same with a silent sound device which can transmit sound into the skull of person.

After the fourth quarter of 2004, they forced me to have dreams every night.

These people can use their electromagnetic weapons to transmit their voices directly to my brain.

They can make voices sound from neighbors or sound from a nearby person. They also can use their weapons to make voices sound like the voices of your friends or your family members.

After I came back to China, their voices still sound like from neighbors. But I knew they were not in my neighbors. (After 2005, they did not pretend my neighbors or friends, but sometimes they can pretend their voices sound like a TV announcer).

I think that most days they are using their own voices. When they started to torture and harass me in Australia, most of them only spoke in English, only one or two spoke in Mandarin without any dialects. Since second month, there were more people who spoke in Mandarin joined them. They also asked whether I could speak Cantonese (There are other victims who said that they could hear the voices spoke in Cantonese).

After I left Australia, most of voices only spoke Mandarin. There were about 6-10 (they spoke Mandarin) who had been keep torturing and harassing me 24 hours a day and 7 days a week since May 2002 to April 2003. After April 2003, Mandarin voices became more, over 10, only very few voices spoke English occasionally. (I think that they have employed more Mandarin speaking people to join them instead of English speaking people).

During the past 5 and half years, their weapons can reach me no matter where I am. In every country, in any where: inside the house, underground, inside an airplane, on a ship, under water, inside a car, on the top of a mountain.

Currently, they are still torturing and harassing me 24 hours a day.

<http://soleilmavis.spaces.live.com/blog/cns!9B6CD1D7F6F8F411!1692.entry>

The past five and half years, I have been working hard to stop the fascist atrocities.

I reported this criminal to police when I was in Australia on January and February 2002.

I have been Peace Talk with them. I had talked to them: if they could stop torturing and harassing me within the limited time, I would like to declare to everyone that it was my volunteer to let them to practice their weapons on me. And I had renewal the final deadline three times until 12 December 2004.

### **R. Dieckman, BRD**

Re: torture and murder with ray weapons in the BR Germany

Very honoured ladies and gentlemen!

I inform you about the situation in human right injuries with ray weapons in BR Germany.

In East Germany is tortured and murdered since the turning point with radiation. It is shot with satellite bandage ray weapons into the dwellings and become the goal persons with radiation too deaths torture. Especially in the night, almost deadly blows come predominantly on the heart and the head or is turned on strong pricking radiation. Technically is to be supposed me high probability following realized: the goal persons are located with satellite bandage ray weapons (Biological radar) in the high frequency area walls thick yet by 20 ms until 30 ms and appear as light shadows on monitors. Simultaneously the dwellings are monitored. Thus objects of an irradiation can be fired with different satellite connected by energy with the radiating weapon.

The goal persons are attacked predominantly in the night. Goals of the attacks are probably immediate heart standstill or systematic interference of the nerve system., that to the suicide of the goal person and/or delivery into the psychiatry lead should. Probably ray weapons hypnosis methods are used also over satellite bandage, that should lead even interference through consciousness variation or to the killing of other persons. Was the officer-researcher in Dresden and after association of Germany by indescribable way have been raped by means of the radiating weapon. I was able to assess a changed radiation situation for the first time beginning 91. The radiation was was able to prove physically perceptible, later I also partially fair technical variations of the ray situation. I had the first breakdown in May 1993 in Dresden. That was a 5-year death battle with almost uninterrupted blows on the heart and the head and with strong radiation. After that followed a 5- weeks-hospitalisation. That would attack went also after that systematically further. A further hospitalisation follows in February 1996 after uninterrupted terrible blows on the heart. 1997 were the attacks especially bad and led 1997 to a flight to Copenhagen and Sweden in October. Here no aid was lasted however of different messages. I systematically was attacked also 1998. The attacks last to the present moment. I informed nationally and internationally a multitude of organisations, messages... The German courts – district attorney's office, federal court, constitutional court – do not react to punishment notice.

Also the present Federal Chancellery under chancellor Schröder did not answer on a corresponding information. The international company for electronic smog research in D-83013 roses homes the problematic nature is confessed also. After my estimation, a large number of the goal persons does not survive the attacks. To what extent it comes to duration damage in the surviving, would have to be examined. In the connection, the circumstance is would turn climbed is important, that since that in east Germany the number of the deadly heart attacks on almost the double.

With kind regards, **R. Dieckmann**

### **Reference:**

Complaint for serious risk of injury and continued torture and request to investigate and terminate irradiation harassment in the health dwelling. Since 1994 we have inhabited a four room dwelling in the Gleinaerstrasse 01, without any occurrence of apartment related health problems. In March 2004 we started to experience insomnia at night, this was due to strong vibrating of the mattress. I first assumed, that the cause was from a night storage heater in rooms adjacent to my bedroom (above, below or next to my room). Conversations with other tenants in the house and the landlord about these interference's for the purpose of clarification and cessation of the vibration led to no result. On 30.08.04, I exchanged the coil spring mattress for a latex mattress. After that it was quiet for three nights, then the same interference's appeared again. From the middle of September 2004 the second room, used by me, started to be disturbed at night. From the of November 2004 the vibrations, as well as modified variants, occurred in every room of the apartment, dependent upon where I was, around the clock. Apart from the insomnia recurring each night, there are also other symptoms of illness from which I have previously never suffered: permanent exhaustion, strong internal unrest, tingling sensations in the feet and calves, pins and needles and itching of the skin, being physically drained, swelling of both eyelids, high blood pressure and high pulse rate, strong pressure to the head, and very frequent headaches, migraines and neck pains. My father, experiences again and again strong, red spots with effusion of blood in the face (cheeks, nose, chin), although he has previously never had any skin problems or any allergy. Moreover, his eyelids are permanently very swollen and red. On the advice of his family doctor, he underwent medical treatment for the skin. In the meantime, I have also had to be treated for high blood pressure and headaches. Since the end of November 2004 normal usage of the apartment has not been possible, because if we want to avoid the above-mentioned health problems, we have to be absent from the dwelling as much possible, both during the day and night. In this season, it is already difficult during the daytime, but it is an even a bigger problem at night, so that it is practically unliveable. On top that, the radiation is especially strong when the apartment is extensively used relevant to the time spent there, i.e. at night and on weekends and holidays. I now know that other causes, e.g. low frequency sound oscillation through a bass speaker or resonance from humming Trafos, can be excluded from the explanation of the illness symptoms. These can only be explained by especially in the apartment.

In order to eliminate the possibility that dwelling could be the source of this irradiation, we shut down the mains electricity for a night. This had no influence at all on the duration and intensity of the radiation or our problems.

After that, on the 7<sup>th</sup> January 2005, I asked Mr. Gasse, Dip. Eng. Electrotechnology and Building Biologist, to take measurements throughout the dwelling. He is qualified to measure high frequency radiation. See the copy of the report. Strongly increased radiation values were

measured above all in my bedroom, but also in all other rooms, and that although the radiation perceived by us was weaker than usually at the time of the measurement (from 19.30 hours to 22.00 hours). Mr. Gasse confirmed that the results measured could cause damage to health and advised us to move as soon as possible. You can see in the measurement report that in the whole dwelling magnetic alternating fields of about 75 nT (nano Tesla) are present. In the area of my bed, a value of 731 nT was measured (SAR 200 nT). The values of the intensity of radiation with pulsating signals are analogous. In three rooms, values of 6,8 to 12,8 uW/m<sup>2</sup> (Microwatts per square metre) appear. In the rooms used by me, these values amounted to 15 and 1,8 uW/m<sup>2</sup>. Standards acceptable by building biologists are 0,1 uW/m<sup>2</sup>. The same applies for the values of the electrical field strength. These measure at around 44 V/ms (volt per metre) above my sleeping place, twice as high as the rest of the dwelling. One can assume the source for that must be from the areas above or below the apartment (see also Mr. Gasse's estimations in the report).

However, according to their statements, the other tenants in the house have no such problems, nor do they complain about symptoms of previously unknown illnesses. It is therefore seriously suspected that our dwelling is intentionally irradiated, ie to damage us!

For clarification, regarding the direction the radiation harassment comes from and from whom, I request on the basis of the measurement report of our dwelling to carry out the same measurement in the apartments above and below us (the R. Korda family and the Schmidt/Schrimpf/Grimm family). Mr. Gasse has already submitted this proposal to the landlord of the house, Mr. Flister who did not follow up on it until now.

Because I assume, that the radiation related to people is caused by microwave emitting devices, I request an unannounced investigation (after 22.00 hours) of the dwellings surrounding us and the environment (eg Fuerstenhof) by means of appropriate detection equipment. Please acknowledge receipt of my request for verbalisation in writing by indicating as well the reference number and/or the journal number, of the procedure.

Yours sincerely, **Jurgen Altendorf**

**The following letter is the most detailed account by a TI on the internet. I have not met personally with the author, nor have I sought to verify his account of his targeting. I include the letter without comment on its veracity.**

**Robert David Arguelles.** I'm 47 years old and was born and raised in the city of Corona, which is in Riverside County in the state of California. My story begins with the fact that on May 8, 2004, a Saturday morning at approximately 9 o'clock, I received a phone call from a sergeant from the Riverside County Sheriff's Dept. He at the time stated that my son, Robert David Arguelles II was found in his car on a dirt road called Skyline Road, which runs through the National Cleveland Forest. The National Cleveland Forest separates Riverside and Orange Counties. My son, Robert's, or as in Bobby as most family members called him, death was classified as a suicide.

Approx 7 to 8 months later, I started to have problems as to having voice to skull communications, as to it was revealed to me at the onset that the main person was a Lt. Tom Weeks from the Corona Police Department. His continuous harassment is that he was trying to get me to commit suicide. This mind control technology was continuous night and day and it continues as of today. But now it is mostly by an FBI agent, with the first name of "Tony", who works out of the Los Angeles FBI office at 1700 Wilshire Blvd in the city of Los Angeles. As

of 6-28-07, he has stopped communicating with me through the voice to skull technology, for the last few days, but continues off and on now as of 7-1-07 and I have seen him on approximately ten different occasions follow me as I walk to my bus stop before work and at the bus stop after I get off of work, which is late at night, for the most part, and have documented all the times and most of the dates and gave a copy to my parole officer out of the Chula Vista Parole Office and asked him to call the Los Angeles FBI and ask them to stop harassing me.

Starting in May of 2005, approximately one year after my son was murdered, I started to be illegally harassed by the Corona Police Department under the direction of Lt. Tom Weeks. My son was actually murdered by two doctors that had illegally harvested his main body organs. The two city of Riverside doctors, whose names are Dr. Zaccarias and Dr. Kenneth, were paid and are part of a network that is run by the city of Corona Police Chief Richard Gonzales, who came to the Corona Police Department from the Los Angeles Police Department where he was a captain.

The continuous harassment now is being done by a person named Lupe, who is a female, who is the personal secretary of Bill Miller, who owns a carpet cleaning company in the city of Reseda, which is next to the city of Los Angeles, by the name of Miller's Carpet Care. He illegally purchased a main computer module that enables him to use the HAARP technology and is responsible, as of today, 7-01-07, for over 300 deaths. All of his employees who work at Miller's Carpet Care out of Reseda are gangstalkers. He is the head of the Costa Nostra. He is 63 years old and his real name is Gennevie Outa and is originally from Philadelphia, PA.

Another crucial point of my story is that when I was 18 years old, I got into a dispute with another young man, who was 20 at the time, whose name was Mark Samuel Cammara. This was in May 1978. We had a dispute over a girl, whereas Mark Cammara shot at me at close range in the parking lot of the grocery store where he and the young lady, who was the former girlfriend of mine, both worked. As I was exiting my car, he fired the first shot, at which I put my arm up and a piece of bullet fragment hit my forearm. I still have the scar on the area above my wrist. He then walked up to me and pointed a .357 Magnum handgun approximately 12 inches away from my face, which had hollow point bullets. He then stated, "How did you like that?" As he did, his sister came out of the supermarket and yelled, "Please, Mark, don't shoot him." As he looked over at her, I grabbed the .357 handgun. As I did, the second shot went off because he already had the hammer pulled back. We struggled for the gun. I then gave him an elbow to the stomach, as to he then released the gun. I walked into the grocery store. As he followed me, he stated to me: Robert, Give me back my gun. As he neared me, I turned around and pointed the gun at him and told him to stay back. His mother and sister were both at the scene and eventually he was arrested by the Corona Police Department. While I was in the store, his mother made a racial slur at me as to I am a Mexican-American. Mark Cammara was humiliated by the fact that I took the .357 Magnum Python handgun away from him and always had this animosity towards me. Through the years, I would see Mark Cammara around the city of Corona, which at the time the population was approximately 40 to 80,000 people.

In approximately 1992, he became good friends with a patrolman named Tom Weeks. Mark Cammara was the owner of two used car lots, one which is on 6<sup>th</sup> and Sheridan in Corona and the other is on the corner of Main Street and River Road, and he met Patrolman Tom Weeks on a burglary call on one of his cars. At the time, Patrolman Tom Weeks quickly rose through the ranks and was then promoted to detective, then to lieutenant. The person who has given me all of the crucial evidence is his wife, a former Corona police officer, whose name is Karen Weeks, who is 37 years old and was a 16-year veteran of the Corona Police Department, who has since divorced her husband, less than two months ago, and on the same day in April 2007, resigned

from the Corona Police Department. Her title was changed by in her computer file to be a firearms assistant, as to she actually was the main senior computer analyst, who started working for the Corona Police Department when she was 21 in 1992. She has stated to me that during the whole time as an officer for the Corona Police Department, she has been doing the gangstalking and now has turned her life around and thus the reason coming forward and revealing all said facts to me.

She is now being constantly harassed by the Chief, Richard Gonzales, of the Corona Police Department through the HAARP system and is causing her to have sharp hearts pains and severe migraine headaches and is also violating her privacy by listening and watching her every move through the Corona Police Department's main computer system and he has a laptop that is illegal, which he carries around with him and takes home every night. All Corona Police officers have their own personal laptops, which are also illegal, which are connected to the Corona Police Department main computer system that is linked to the HAARP system that is also used by all law enforcement agencies in the United States, including the FBI, the CIA and National Security Agency. Most of her former fellow officers to the top brass of the department are also harassing her.

Approximately one year later, in May 2005, after my son's death, I began to be illegally and falsely be arrested by the Corona Police Department. I was arrested five times in a 2-1/2 month period. As I was arrested the fourth time, I was charged for receiving stolen property and also having a concealed weapon, which was a small half-pair of scissors. In the police report, it stated that I had burglarized the apartment below me where I lived, which the persons were part of the gang stalking team. They stated that I had stolen their stereo equipment, but the stereo, which was a Sony home receiver, was actually a graduation gift I had bought for my son Robert in June 2001, the day before his graduation. I had stated this to my public defender, my attorney, but all three of my public defenders never listened to my facts. They never even came and interviewed me on my side of the story. They never came to me and questioned me as to the exact, truthful facts. During one court appearance I stated that if they would have the serial numbers checked, it would prove that the Sony home receiver was sold from a Circuit City store on Magnolia Avenue in Riverside on the day before my son's graduation in June 2001. They also charged me with resisting arrest, which was also a false charge. As I was being questioned on one occasion, I made the mistake of stating that Lt. Tom Weeks was communicating with me, but it was actually voice to skull at the time, but I did not recognize the phrase "voice to skull" so I did not state that. So when I made the statement as to communicating, they used that against me.

The judge, who knew exactly what was going on, had me sent me sent to Patton State Mental Hospital to be evaluated. This was to discredit my character and after I spent 2-1/2 months there, I was given a clean bill of health and was found competent to stand trial. As I arrived at Patton State Hospital, Karen Weeks, who was communicating with me as in voice to skull, told me not to say anything about the voice to skull communicating. She stated that if I did, then I would not be released and would probably have an indefinite stay. So I didn't but explained to my psychiatrist that my son was actually killed by a Lt. Tom Weeks and they were intrigued by my story. He stated just focus on passing the basic questions they ask during "staff conference" where there is a psychiatrist, a case worker, a conference coordinator, a nurse and a social worker. They all seemed to be compassionate about my son's death by Lt. Tom Weeks.

During the 2-1/2 month stay, I was harassed day and night at Patton State Hospital, and the whole four months before at the county jail. I was then sent back to the Riverside County Jail,

where then I still tried to fight my case to no avail. They said that for the concealed weapon only, I would receive four years in the state prison. So my public defender stated that the plea bargain was that I take a two-year deal, so I felt that I had no chance, so I signed for the two-year sentence. I was then sent to North Kern State Prison near Bakersfield, CA in the city of Delano for another 5-1/2 months. I ended up serving 15 months out of the two-year sentence.

Since February 2005 to now, June 28, 2007, I've been hearing voice to skull communication and am being harassed 24/7, day and night. Along with sharp pains, migraines, sharp pains to both of my lungs, mostly to my left lung as it is constantly being saturated with radiation, because Karen Weeks can tell by the computer system, which she has at her home, that enables to distinguish that I have signs of cancer in my left lung. So therefore, under the order of Chief Richard Gonzales, and head of the Costra Nostra, Bill Miller, whose real name is Gennevie Outa, who is the owner of Miller's Carpet Care at 18045 Saticoy Avenue in the city of Reseda, which is right next to the city of Los Angeles, they are both trying to cause me to have a premature death, as to worsen my cancerous left lung. I also have sharp pains in both kidneys. I have cramps in both of my arms, legs and feet. They also oversaturate my throat with radiation that causes my throat to be constantly sore. As it is now, they are doing this so it will be hard for me to speak during the time when all of this comes to light in a court of law. They will also manipulate my bowel movements and my urinary tract and on one day, while I was in prison, I had to urinate approximately 80 times in one day. They also are causing me to have early signs of Alzheimer's disease and Parkinson's disease. They are also causing me to have synthetic dreams and are always waking me up at night. I often see dark spots and the hologram technology enables them to make me hallucinate dramatically on four different occasions.

After I was released from prison in December 2006, Lt. Tom Weeks and went to the Riverside Parole Office, as in the California Department of Corrections. The California Department of Corrections is also involved in gangstalking. They stated to my parole officer, a Ms. Burkholder, that I was a viable threat to Lt. Weeks and his wife, Karen Weeks, as to that Lt. Tom Weeks had taken a restraining order out on me back in December 2005. The reason why Lt. Weeks had put Karen Weeks, his wife's name, on the restraining order is because she had been threatening to him to tell me all of the exact facts as to all the details, as she is now doing.

The parole office then immediately transferred me to San Diego, California, the day after my mother was buried. She died on February 6, 2007. I moved into the halfway home here in Spring Valley, which is a small community next to the city of San Diego. I started to call the San Diego FBI office under the direction of Kathy Loedler, who is the senior chief special agent in charge. I went to the FBI building in person twice and spoke to Special FBI Agent, Steve Harley, and then approximately three weeks later, I spoke to FBI Special Agent Brett Fenaglio and handed Special Agent Steve Harley an 11-page report that detailed all the main culprits of my gangstalkers, which numbered approximately 20 exact names that were given to me by former Corona Police Officer Karen Weeks, who at the time was still a sworn officer. The two FBI agents, along with another FBI agent whose first name is Tony from the Los Angeles FBI office, are often my main gangstalkers, along with FBI Special Agent Susan Davidson.

Karen Weeks is helping me by communicating to me all the gangstalkers by name. She is able to because she has the same computer system that is also linked to the HAARP system in Alaska. She has stated to me to print in my story that it is President George W. Bush's program that is

being carried out by the CIA and by the FBI and all police departments in the United States. She also has stated that under the direction of Senior President George H. Bush, as to since 1984 that he started all of this gangstalking and is the main person responsible for now over 800,000 deaths around the world. She says the computer systems are all linked together and since she is an expert on it as a computer systems analyst, all of the deaths are actually recorded on the national police computer system, known as Datacomp. The Corona Police Department has over 500 officers. The population of the city of Corona is approximately 180,000.

She has also stated that she has personally met with President George W. Bush. He made a visit to Southern California to a city called Rancho Cucamonga, back in the summer of 2005. On his visit, President George W. Bush, in the middle of the night, went to Corona on a secret visit and went to her home where he gave the president a million dollars in cash, as a gift for being a good friend, supposedly. But the truth is that all police chiefs in the United States are to give the president 10 percent of all illegal takings, as to all fraudulent acts that are done by the illegal use of the mind control technology. The scheme that they mostly used was thought up by his father, George H. Bush, Sr., who when he was the CIA director came up with the idea and promoted it to the Illuminati. So when his son, George W. Bush, was elected, the program was put into place.

President Bush and his father are constantly monitoring my actions, as to my case in whole, because they have been informed by of the dilemma, as to the probability that all of this will come to light.

Most gangstalkers have direct access to the CIA, if they have any questions as to how to use the technology, as to HAARP. Karen Weeks, the former Corona Police Officer, who resigned in April 2007, has stated to me that the HAARP is linked up to the national police computer system, that is also called Datacomp, which in turn is connected to every police department in the United States. The CIA and FBI have gone around to each and every police department and have implemented this plan; that they teach the plan to go after mostly Latinos in Southern California, who are first-time homeowners. They target them because their English is limited and they cannot communicate to authorities that they are hearing voice-to-skull. Even if they could, the persons who are doing the voice-to-skull voices are, in fact, the police and I have found out the FBI and the CIA are also involved.

I have called and written to all three FBI offices in Riverside, Los Angeles and San Diego and called the FBI Headquarters in Washington, DC and left a message to the head of the FBI, Robert Mueller III and never received a call back from Washington, DC. I was written back from the Los Angeles FBI, a female special agent wrote to me and stated there was nothing she could do for me. I have since spoken to her on two occasions and as to the first occasion, after revealing to her some critical facts, she hung up on me. The second time, in May of 2007, she stated she would call me back "because investigations take a while". I also spoke to an FBI agent by the first name of Tony, who I've seen now on eight different occasions following me around in the area where I live in Spring Valley, California and where I work in the small city of Lemon Grove, which is next to the city of San Diego. Karen Weeks, who knows them both personally, has been telling me that they are both on the "team" of gangstalkers. I walked into the San

Diego office on Aero Drive on two different occasions. On the first day saw an FBI agent by the name of Steve Harley, and I handed him an 11-page report as to all of the critical facts of my case, that were given me directly by former Corona Police Officer Karen Weeks. I then went back in May approximately three weeks later and spoke to FBI agent Brett Fenaglio and gave him the book Mind Control World Control by Jim Keith. I asked him to read Chapters 24 to 34. I eventually called and left approximately 15 detailed messages with FBI agent Steve Harley directly on his message phone.

I also called one evening to the same San Diego FBI office and spoke to a different duty agent and gave them information about a mass grave on the edge of the city of Corona by a park that is closed that is called Prado Park. There is a total of 60 persons buried there. I gave the FBI agent the exact location of the mass grave, which is down the Archibald entrance driveway. The mass grave is northeast of the old picnic area, where there is an area that has a grove of eucalyptus trees. The mass grave is right next to the Santa Ana River water's edge. This was back in April of 2007 and they still refuse to come and interview me on all of these exact facts and allegations. I have told them on several occasions I would be willing to take a lie detector test.

As to my main gangstalkers, they are as follows: from the Corona Police Department; Sheriff Richard Boyle, who is chief of the Riverside County Sheriff's Department; the Head District Attorney of Riverside County, Rod Pacheco; his Deputy District Attorney, Chuck Hughes; his Senior Chief Investigator, David Topping; the head of the Costra Nostra, Bill Miller, as in Genevie Outa, age 63; Chief William H. Bratten from the Los Angeles Police Department; and Deputy Brandt of Riverside County Sheriff's Dept.

It was stated to me by Karen Weeks that a sheriff deputy by the name of James Brandt is the person who actually shot and killed Tupac Shakur in Las Vegas. I used to work with Deputy Brandt's wife, whose name is Leslie Brandt, for approximately five years at a Stater Bros. Market in the city of Norco, which is right next to Corona, where I worked from July 1977 until July of 1990. They both are also two of my gangstalkers. Riverside Deputy James Brandt arrested me on one occasion back in July of 2005. The Las Vegas Police Department was informed by Riverside County Head District Attorney, Rod Pacheco that a "hit" was going to be made and asked them not to investigate or follow any leads. Leslie Brandt is approximately 49 years old and is originally from the city of Norco in Riverside County. I observed her in another supermarket as she was wanting to see if I would still recognize her. I did not say anything to her, as she walked by me approximately 15 feet away. She also wanted to see herself on tape, as my actions were being recorded.

Also David Topping, Senior Chief Investigator for the office of Deputy Chief District Attorney, Chuck Hughes, who is directly under Head District Attorney for Riverside County, Rod Pacheco; David Topping, who is a veteran Riverside County Law Enforcement officer, is responsible for the death of Biggie Smalls, as in Christopher George Latore Wallace, the famous rap singer from Brooklyn, New York, who was gunned down in the Los Angeles area. Both deaths were okayed by Head District Attorney Rod Pacheco. He, Rod Pacheco, has a website that advertises murder for hire (look for Soldier of Fortune website). Both Officer James Brandt and senior chief David Topping are long-time Riverside County law enforcement officers.

Another one of my gangstalkers is a man who I personally know by the name of Ron Collins, who is the owner of the tow yard where my van was taken in July of 2005. The tow yard is on Hamner Ave. in Norco.

One of the persons buried at Prado Park is a former husband of a woman named Lori Cavazos Pallace, who is the best friend of Leslie Brandt uses the Datacomp computer system, which is linked to "HAARP" which can hypnotize a person. He will hypnotize mostly females. He will then have illegal sex with them, as in rape. He is currently doing this to his next door neighbor, who is the daughter of a good friend of mine. The victim is also the sister-in-law of a veteran Corona police detective by the name of Henry Aja, who has since retired from the Corona Police Department.

Of the 60 victims buried at the mass grave in Corona in Prado Park, I have given approximately 60 names to the FBI office in San Diego on Aero Drive. They did not want to interview me. I have repeatedly asked them to and I would show them exactly where the mass grave is. I also stated at the time that I would take a polygraph test. All superior judges and municipal judges in Riverside County are paid to go along with the fraudulent loan and property schemes. I called the mortuary where my son was taken and the name of Don Abercrombie was given, as to he was the embalmer who worked on my son. Karen Weeks has been telling me all along that he is also a gangstalker. Approximately two days later, I spoke to Don Abercrombie and he denied knowing Karen Weeks. I asked him if there was a plastic bag containing my son's heart and lungs in his chest cavity. He stated that there was but he did not look directly into the plastic bag, only to insert a tube into the plastic bag to treat its contents. His son, Troy Abercrombie, and his wife Annette, are also two more of my gangstalkers. I know them both personally because I used to work with them, both back in 1979 to 1981 in a grocery store right across the street from there the mortuary is at in the city of Norco. They are all part of a network that of the Corona Police Department monitors that are part of a bigger network that leads to the FBI and CIA agencies, that, in turn, are being instigated by President George W. Bush, who, in turn, is under the direction of his father, George H.W. Bush, Sr., who is a former CIA director who has the knowledge of how the mind control technology works, as to using it through HAARP.

All the persons I have named have full knowledge of my case and it is important that as many persons reading this call, fax, write, or email Rep. Nancy Pelosi, Speaker of the House in Washington, DC, because she has been asking Congress questions about this violation of our civil rights, as to our rights of privacy.

The CIA and FBI and local law enforcement and currently along with the National Security Agency are illegally using this technology to gain monetary assets in many fraudulent acts. For instance, they will stalk a victim to make them sign a fraudulent loan, most of the time for \$60,000, as to then they will use their property as collateral. Then they will use the technology to make them forget to pay the loan payment, so when they do, they will probably then go into default. They will seize their home when the victim is out and are mostly now homeless or living with family or friends; as to they will then take out a fraudulent life insurance policy, usually for a million dollars and use the voice to skull to torment them to commit suicide. They will then go to the bank where the loan money was deposited and would use fraudulent paperwork to withdraw the money. Remember that these are all professional and law

enforcement officials that has access to documents that can be manipulated fraudulently, along with using their badge. Or they will use the mind control technology to make the victims deposit the loan money in a bank whereas they have "team" gangstalkers working so it will be easy for them to have the loan money released to them.

There were two junior high schoolmates of mine that had received large inheritances, one for \$30 million and one for \$40 million, as they were both killed by two Corona police sergeants who were married to each other. The is now in dispute with the two sergeants and is trying to take the \$70 million from them. He is wanting to desperately acquire the stolen assets so he can pay senior Former President George H. Bush the large sum of cash so he can get the okay to end my life. There is a dilemma as to the team of gangstalkers as to that I have an older brother who is ten years older than I am, who is a very influential person in the California state prison system. Their fear is that if they end my life or Karen Weeks' life, is because I have already informed my brother that Lt. Tom Weeks, the Costra Nostra leader Bill Miller, who I worked for five years, and Chief Richard Boyle, that they are the main culprits, along with the FBI agent Tony from the Los Angeles FBI office, and his superior Susan Davidson, the Senior Chief Special Agent in Charge. Also the Head District Attorney from Riverside County, Rod Pacheco is also involved. Their dilemma is if I am killed that they will almost all be arrested and have to face serious consequences in the California state prison system.

My brother, whose name is Jose Garcia Arguelles, who is 57 years old, was actually hit by a 21-year-old rookie police officer by the name of Tom John Cammara; he, along with two other officers by the names of Officer Waldon and a K-9 Unit Officer R. Paul, The accident was coordinated by Lt. Tom Weeks, as he looked from the lobby of the Corona Police Department, which sits up high. As of today, June 29, 2007, my brother is still in the hospital, as to both of his legs are severely damaged and one leg almost had to be amputated.

Also, a young man by the name of Anthony Barton was illegally killed by a sergeant by the name of Jerry Rodriguez, who was a leader of a SWAT team. They killed him as a vengeful act because he was accused of shooting another Corona police officer. He was shot execution style by several Corona police SWAT team members, as to the FBI is also involved in the coverup of his wrongful death. I often speak to his mother, whose name is Rose Barton, also Peaches. She is under constant illegal surveillance by the same type of technology, as through the satellite system.

Senior Former President George H. Bush is constantly monitoring my case by the Datacomp computer system, as in the national police computer system. Remember truth is often stranger than fiction.

It would be hard for my family members to believe that both of my parents, Engracia Garcia Arguelles and Jose Baltafar Arguelles, ages 78 when my mother died, and 72 when my father died in 2002, as my father died as a result of six years of mind control technology through HAARP.

Starting in 1992 was when the illegal torment started by Chief Richard Gonzales. He did not start hearing voice to skull voices until 1996. That is when Mark Cammara started to pay Detective Tom Weeks. All this is happening as a result of combination of two different persons

wanting to do me harm. One is that of the Corona Police Department used a mind control technology to cause my divorce in 1989. My then wife and I were tormented for approximately two years before the final divorce date of December 1989. The Chief took a liking to my then wife, Suzanne Louise Munoz, whereas in Suzanne Louise Arguelles, after an FBI agent from the Riverside office took notice of her in approximately 1986 after she had went into a store that was a head shop, a store that sold paraphanelia. I at the time sold crystal meth and cocaine. I had sent her there to buy 200 plastic bags for use to sell the illegal drugs. The store personnel were actually FBI agents and when my former wife paid with a check, it got the attention of the FBI agents. The FBI agent was drawn by my wife's beauty and took a picture of her and showed it to Police Chief Richard Gonzales, so he could start illegally having sex with her by using the mind control technology to hypnotize her. While he would have illegal sexual intercourse with her, she was hypnotized while I was at work. At the time I used to work the graveyard shift at a major grocery chain in southern California.

Karen Weeks also has stated that she has all of the illegal acts between my former wife Suzanne and him that was recorded and she has them on CD and will serve as viable proof in a court of law.

The second reason all of this came into play was that the man, Mark Samuel Cammara, who shot at me in 1978; as I took a .357 Magnum Python handgun from him, still had a personal vendetta against me and when he became friends with then Corona Police Patrolman Tom Weeks. Then Officer Weeks introduced him into being a gangstalker.

Chief Richard Gonzales has over 300 homes, as in land titles, in his name in a small community named Home Gardens, which is between the city of Corona and the city of Riverside. The Chief Richard Gonzales is responsible for over 600 deaths, 300 illegal rapes and another 85 rapes as to teenage girls whose ages range from 13 to 17 years old. Rod Pacheco, who is the head district attorney for the county of Riverside is responsible for over 2,000 deaths and has committed over 300 rapes as to adult women and over 80 rapes of teenage girls. Head Sheriff Richard Boyle has also used the mind control technology to end the life of over 300 innocent victims but has no illegal rapes. Chief William H. Bratten is responsible for over 5,000 deaths and no rapes. The FBI agent "Tony", from the Los Angeles FBI office at 1700 Wilshire Blvd. in the city of Los Angeles, who was under the direction of CIA Field Officer John Middleton who was from the city of Riverside, who Karen Weeks has stated to me that he, the CIA Officer John Middleton, has committed suicide since, as in approximately May 2007 and is also buried at the Prado Park site in Corona. Mostly FBI agent Tony and John Middleton, along with the California Department of Corrections, are responsible for the illegal deaths, as in murder of over 2,000 Mexican Mafia members since 1998 and over 20,000 of their immediate family members. The former Corona Police Officer Karen Weeks has all of the illegal deaths, as in murders that I just spoke about, on DVD along with the 800 illegal deaths that I spoke about earlier. She has all of the illegal deaths that were committed by Chief Richard Gonzales, Head Sheriff Richard Boyle from the Riverside County Sheriff's Dept., Head District Attorney Rod Pacheco, Chief William H. Bratten, and all rapes on CD that is also automatically recorded by the Datacomp computer system that has all U.S. police departments linked together.

Two other "gangstalkers" that I saw on one occasion was a former FBI agent from the Riverside

Field Office who was originally from the city of Corona, who I know personally from my old neighborhood, who we used to attend the Boys Club in Corona, who was also an outstanding wrestler at Corona High School. I observed him and an Asian man approximately 40 years old at an Office Depot store when I was with a woman by the name of Rochelle Davidson, who was 37 and whom I was dating at the time, who also is part of the gangstalking team. Karen Weeks has stated to me that the Asian man was in fact, David Topping, the senior chief investigator for Deputy Chief District Attorney Chuck Hughes of the Riverside County District Attorney's office of Rod Pacheco. A fire battalion chief by the name of Ted Yancu, who I also went to high school with and we were also on the Corona High School track team together, was also at the scene where my son was found and is very aware of my son's illegal death. He and another Corona fireman, who has since retired by the name of Jeff Holden, I also went to high school with Jeff Holden; as to these both and all persons I mentioned all have on CD the recording of the illegal operation of the harvesting of my son's body organs, as to the illegal transplant operation of his heart, lungs, liver, kidneys, eyes and knees.

My son's hearts and lungs went to Bill Miller, who is a heavy smoker and had emphysema, who is the head of the Costra Nostra. He is the owner of Miller's Carpet Care, a carpet cleaning company whose main office is out of Reseda, California, which is right next to the city of Los Angeles, which covers all of Los Angeles county. He also has an office in the city of San Bernardino that covers most of San Bernardino County, most or all of Riverside county except the Blythe area, next to the California/Arizona border. His office covers all of the Inland Empire, especially the cities of Corona, Riverside, and all of the Coachella Valley, like the cities of Palm Springs, Palm Desert, Desert Hot Springs, Rancho Mirage, Indio, Cathedral City and all of the cities that are in Orange County. He also has an office in the city of San Diego, which covers most of the city of San Diego and surrounding cities. I worked for him as a carpet cleaning technician and assistant office manager for five years and did not know that he was head of the Costra Nostra, as in organized crime, until I was told by Karen Weeks, the former veteran Corona Police Officer, who recently resigned in April of 2007. She also divorced her husband, Lt. Tom Weeks, on the same day.

My son's liver went to the mother of Mark Cammara, who has the same last name, as in Mrs. Cammara. She is also from the city of Corona. My son's kidneys went to a Mr. Arreola, who is the father of Chris Arreola, who is the former wife of Mark Cammara, who Chris Arreola is the mother of the 21-year-old rookie police officer Tom John. Tom John and Mark Cammara are also Costra Nostra members. Tom John Cammara, the 21-year-old rookie Corona police officer, along with his father, are both Costra Nostra members. My son's eyes went to a female Corona Police Officer that is married to a senior detective by the name of Robert Neuman, who are both also gangstalkers.

Other Corona police gangstalkers are as follows: A Sergeant Alex Marmolego, who is a 30-year veteran; Senior Detective John Rosso, who is also a 30-year veteran; Senior Detective Jeff Edwards, also a veteran Corona Police Officer; Lt. Johnson; Sergeant Roulston; Corporal Saling; K-9 Unit Officer R. Paul; Mr. And Mrs. Deyruter, both are sergeants for the Corona Police Office; Officer Alvarez; Officer Jeremy Sanchez; Senior Officer Sergeant Jerry Rodriguez; and Sergeant Jackie Nielson, who I went to high school with - I graduated in 1977 from Corona High School and she graduated in 1978 - Lt. Tom Weeks, who was the team leader; and the former husband of the senior main computer analyst for the Corona Police Department, Karen Weeks,

whose title was changed by Chief Richard Gonzales in her computer file to firearms assistant.

All of the front desk personnel of the Corona Police Department are also gangstalkers. The employees of Miller's carpet Care office in the city of Reseda, next to the city of Los Angeles, all three secretaries, especially one by the name of Lupe, Cheryl McClaine, and Dessie and accountant and personnel assistant, whose name is Mike McClaine, are all of my gangstalkers. The FBI agent "Tony" from the Los Angeles office is, as I stated, one of my gangstalkers. He has claimed on numerous occasions that he is the president or the head of the Crips gang out of Los Angeles. Tony is responsible for 300 rapes, besides the 2,000 deaths of Mexican Mafia members. The rapes were the wives or female girlfriends of the Mexican Mafia members that were killed while in prison. He raped another 85 teenage girls that are mostly immediate family members of the 2000 Mexican Mafia members. The CIA program or their plan was to go after Latino victims and they, the Mexican Mafia members, were prime targets. He, Tony, can solve two problems or had two agendas. One of them was to satisfy the CIA's plan or program to go after Latino victims and the other reason was that he is the leader of the Crips gang and there is a fight in the state and federal prisons for the Crips to gain control. Tony, the FBI agent and Crips gang leader, has committed illegal sex acts with Chief Richard Gonzales, which can constitute himself as a male prostitute.

There is a prominent businessman named Ron Burkle, who is from La Jolla, which is right next to the city of San Diego, who is also a Costra Nostra member. He is under the direction of Bill Miller. He is also one of my gangstalkers. Ron Burkle is also a personal friend of former President Clinton. Tom John Cammara, who was the 21-year-old rookie at the time of my brother, Jose Garcia Arguelles', accident on August 8, 2005, who is now 22, he and his father Mark Samuel Cammara, approximately age 45, are both Costra Nostra members also.

The persons that are buried at the mass grave at Prado Park are buried in plastic body bags, that are registered and numbered that were illegally purchased by Chief Richard Gonzales of the Corona Police Department. He believed that none of this would ever come to light and is the reason for making the mistake of burying the bodies in registered, numbered body bags that will or can be easily traced back to the Riverside County Coroner's office. The body bags which are numbered were bought from a Dr. Fajardo. He is a pathologist who did the actual autopsy on my son Robert. He works at the Riverside County Coroner's Office in Perris, California. Senior Former President George H. Bush used government funding to pay for research at different institutions and universities and research companies to integrate the different kinds of technology, as in brain link to the HAARP system, to illegally use in US government spy technologies for international and domestic use. They use it to benefit for monetary gain by implementing the fraudulent and illegal property schemes being carried out by the CIA, FBI and domestic law enforcement, as in the local police departments.

The public at large should also know that Magnetoenee Phalograph, these are imaging and superconducting quantum interference devices, known as "SQUIDS", which can cause a person to hallucinate, as I was made to on four different occasions. The hallucinations are made to look very real. Also the National Security Agency's signals intelligence program through "Mag"

computer-to-brain-monitoring via National Security Agency satellites, as in NSA audio-visual spy satellites, that can hear and see exactly what you are hearing and seeing. The brain monitoring means that the NSA satellite system can monitor what you think, as in your thoughts, and targets the invincible electromagnetic field that surrounds your body. Without any contact with the subject, remote neural monitoring can map out electrical activity from the visual cortex of a subject's brain and show images from a subject's brain on a video monitor. NSA operatives see exactly what the surveillance subject's eyes are seeing and ears are hearing.

I have three children that are very dear to me. My daughter, Priscilla Rose Arguelles, who is 21. I have two sons, one named Roman Baltasar Arguelles, who is 19; and Gabriel Emilio Arguelles, who is 18, who just graduated in June 2007 from Centennial High School in Corona. My son Robert, who was killed, was a hero to all of us. He also had a daughter named Alana Suzanne Arguelles, who is my granddaughter, who is now four years old. Her mother is Ms. Eileen Flores. My whole family has been subjected to all of the different types of technology and their civil rights are constantly being violated.

Any person who is a victim of this electronic harassment and anyone reading these stories should inundate Representative Nancy Pelosi's office by phone or email. She is the Speaker of the House in Washington, DC. Her phone number is 202-225-4965, as to she has been asking congress about this illegal domestic spy surveillance program that is being carried out by the NSA, National Security Agency; the CIA, the Central Intelligence Agency; and the FBI, the Federal Bureau of Investigations, who are all involved, including the California Department of Corrections; and the Department of Defense. Every police department in the United States has this Datacomp computer system that can hear and see exactly what any target person hears and sees. There is no a chip that needs to be implanted anymore.

After I was falsely sent to prison, I was released to Riverside County and then my civil rights were again violated, as I was forced to move to San Diego County so I could not tell or explain my case or story to anyone.

## **IX Science of the Virtual Gulag**

**The following three papers by John McMurtrey gives a brief scientific overview of just some aspects of the electronic harassment technology that is used to torment targeted individuals. The scientific papers of dozens of other scientists such as Jose Delgado, Ross Adey, J.F. Schapitz, Allen Frey, Allen Sharp, Joseph Sharp, Andre Puharich, Herman Schwann, James Lin, Bill Van Bise, Eldon Byrd, Robert Becker, James Lilly, Igor Smirnov, Michael Persinger, Robert Maleck, Robert Monroe, will validate the conclusions in the following papers.**

## **Inner Voice, Target Tracking, and Behavioral Influence Technologies**

John J. McMurtrey, M. S., Copyright 2003, 6 Apr. 2005

## **ABSTRACT**

Inner voice transmission development by ultrasound and microwave technique is reviewed as well as target tracking literature. References recognizing behavioral influence technologies are surveyed along with reported instances of the use of microwave and ultrasound energy forms on people. Many aspects of the considered literature directly contradict professional presumptions, particularly within the psychological and psychiatric communities.

People discerning remote manipulation corresponding to technology capable of such influence have formed protest organizations across the world. Educated society is uninformed regarding authentic documentation of the development and existence of these technologies, and is without appreciation of the hazard. Complaint of 'hearing voices' and perception of other remote manipulation must receive appropriate scientific and legal investigation with protection. Professional awareness is virtually absent with eminent texts and opinion being presumptive, without appraisal of the evidence.

Herein is substantiated:

1. The development of remote wireless ultrasound and microwave internal voice transmission.
2. Human tracking technologies.
3. References recognizing behavioral influence capabilities and the use of such technologies against humans.

## **ULTRASOUND VOICE TRANSMISSION**

Because of conducting medium non-linearity, sound can be scattered by sounds of different frequencies, which produces entirely new tones, and this was originally observed in air as the Tartini tones during the eighteenth century. The same phenomenon occurs for ultrasound sonar systems called parametric arrays in a manner that is highly directional. Mathematical basis for such sonar effects were developed, which predicted the generation of sound waves that are of audible low frequencies. A subsequent more general and complete analysis predicted not only simple tones, but an 'envelope' of modulated low frequency sound, which could encompass voice within the hearing range. Despite rumors of failed classified air experiments, abstract reports of air generated acoustic tones by parametric array ultrasound beams began appearing, and then had more complete publication, though unrecognized was an earlier, less extensive report. This ability to produce sound is utilized to construct loudspeakers for directionally projecting audio sound, which have further characterization with sound modulation improvement, and mathematical prediction compared to experimental results. Basic methods for such speakers are described in the Audio Engineering Handbook. The connotation of 'loudspeaker' is somewhat misleading as a term for these speakers, since virtual point sources of sound are generated within the ultrasound beams without scattering outside the beam intersection.<sup>15</sup> Recently parametric array emitter and directivity improvement, as well as less cumbersome mathematical descriptions for circular or rectangular sources are reported. These sound projection techniques are internally perceived by a recipient without directional orientation as described from demonstrations, and patents for non-lethal weapon applications.

Lowrey patent # 6052336 “Apparatus and method of broadcasting audible sound using ultrasonic sound as a carrier” clearly focuses on non-lethal weapon application against crowds or as directed at an individual. Communication is understood as an inner voice with loss of the directional quality of sound perception. “Since most cultures attribute inner voices either as a sign of madness, or as messages from spirits or demons, both of which . . . evoke powerful emotional reactions”, quotes the effect on people. Replaying speech, with a delay impedes talking and causes stuttering. Normal brain wave patterns can be changed (or entrained), which “may cause temporary incapacitation, intense feelings of discomfort.” Entrainment technique is detailed by Monroe Patent # 5356368 “Method of and apparatus for inducing desired states of consciousness”, as accomplished by an auditory replication of brainwave patterns to entrain the EEG. Interstate Industries licensed this patent.

The Norris patent # 5889870 “Acoustic heterodyne device and method” produces sound particularly within cavities such as the ear canal. An individual readily understands communication across a noisy crowded room without nearby discernment. Sound can also be produced from mid-air or as reflecting from surfaces.

American Technology Corporation (ATC) licensed this latter patent, and commercially sells their HyperSonic Sound<sup>®</sup> system, which has a technical treatment available <sup>10</sup> and been presented at a professional meeting. This company also has an acoustic non-lethal weapons system called the Long Range Acoustic Device (LRAD<sup>™</sup>). The LRAD is being integrated into the Navy’s radar situational awareness surveillance systems, accounts for 60% of military sales, and has a reported 80 % efficacy in deterring wayward Persian Gulf vessels. Besides the Navy the device is also deployed to the Army, Coast Guard, and Marine Corps as well as ground troops in Iraq and Afghanistan. The Miami police used the LRAD for the free trade conference, while the New York Police obtained it for the Republican Convention. <sup>33</sup> The inner nature of sound perception is described from demonstrations for the Audio Engineering Society, an engineering news article, and Popular Science. Some description of more obnoxious sound effects is available. A similar ultrasound method capable of limiting sound to one person, Audio Spotlight<sup>®</sup> has peer reviewed publication, and is marketed. The Audio Spotlight has had exhibition at Boston’s Museum of Science, the General Motors display at Disney’s Epcot Center, the Smithsonian National Air & Space Museum, and other public venues. The American Technology Corporation and Audio Spotlight devices feature in science news and technology articles. A non-lethal weapons program director confirms the lack of nearby discernment on ultrasound voice transmission. Other acoustic influence methods may utilize ultrasound.

There are early references to “radiofrequency hallucination” and of reaction to radio wave energy by Italian authors that may have observed radio frequency hearing phenomena, but the observations were poorly characterized, at least in available English publications. However sound perception was known through radar technicians in World War II and the late 1940’s, who had microwave hearing effect anecdotes. Though most literature on the hearing effect refers to microwave hearing, the phenomenon extends below microwave frequencies, and radio frequency hearing is also an appropriate term. <sup>60</sup> Allan H. Frey was the first to substantially characterize the microwave hearing effect in a series of articles beginning in 1961. Subjects can hear appropriately pulsed microwaves at least up to thousands of feet from the transmitter. Transmitter parameters above those producing the effect result in a severe buffeting of the head,

while parameters below the effect induce a pins and needles sensation. Peak power is the major determinant of loudness, though there is some dependence on pulse width.<sup>63</sup> Pulse modulation appears to influence pitch and timbre. Microwave hearing is described as perceived within or near the head.<sup>59</sup> The hearing effect can be produced from radio frequency components of magnetic resonance scanners.

Direct microwave hearing experience by many microwave workers, and the phenomenon's well replicated animal definition makes this the most accepted of low power microwave effects.<sup>61</sup> Review of human and animal microwave hearing confirmation by independent investigators establishes validity.<sup>58 59 60</sup> Designs for scaring birds away from aircraft or other hazards by microwave hearing and induction of vertigo exist.

While working for the Advanced Research Projects Agency at Walter Reed Army Institute of Research, Sharp and Grove discovered "receiverless" and "wireless" voice transmission. Their method was simple: the negative deflections of voiceprints from recorded spoken numbers were caused to trigger microwave pulses. Upon illumination by such verbally modulated energy, the words were understood remotely. The discovery's applications are "obviously not limited to therapeutic medicine" according to James C. Lin in Microwave Auditory Effects and Applications.

A Defense Intelligence Agency Communist literature review affirms microwave sound and indicates voice transmission. The report states: "Sounds and possibly even words which appear to be originating intracranially (within the head) can be induced by signal modulation at very low average power densities." Among weapon implications are "great potential for development into a system for disorientating or disrupting the behavior patterns of military or diplomatic personnel." An Army Mobility Equipment Research and Development Command report affirms microwave speech transmission with applications of "camouflage, decoy, and deception operations." "One decoy and deception concept presently being considered is to remotely create noise in the heads of personnel by exposing them to low power, pulsed microwaves . . . By proper choice of pulse characteristics, intelligible speech may be created" quotes the report.

The Brunkan Patent # 4877027 "Hearing system" is a device for verbal microwave hearing. The invention converts speech with remote introduction into the head by parabolic antenna. The microwave spectrum granted by the patent is from 100 to 10,000 MHz (0.1-10 GHz) with pulse width from 10 nanoseconds to 1 microsecond, and bursts of such pulses lasting from 500 nanoseconds to 100 microseconds. Preferred operation is at 1000 MHz, which is the frequency of optimal tissue penetration. Bursts of narrowly grouped, evenly spaced pulses determine sound intensity by their amount per unit time. A similar German patent for remote antenna microwave voice transmission is also based on microwave bursts. A microwave voice transmission patent with a non-remote transducer that is based on microwave bursts is "designed in such a way that the burst frequencies are at least virtually equal to the sound frequencies of the sounds picked up by the microphone."

Microwave hearing literature confirms an ability to reproduce sound characteristics, and aspects of these patents. Though loudness is modulated by pulse power,<sup>63</sup> closely spaced pulses also increase sound intensity, or lower the perception threshold.<sup>65</sup> Pulse width affects tonal quality with longer pulses producing lower frequency sound.<sup>59</sup> Microwave pulse width differentially

influences cat cochlear nucleus auditory units that are responsive to different tones over sound frequencies from 931 Hz to 25.5 kHz. The responses dependent on the separation of twin pulses<sup>86</sup> have at least some analogy to the parameters of human pitch discrimination. Lin extends the range of microwave hearing to frequencies into the ‘tens of gigahertz.’<sup>59</sup>

There are numerous patents for microwave voice transmission with non-remote transducers with one based on multiple microwave frequencies. The first inventor of non-remote radio frequency voice transmission had a patent held up for five years by a Defense Intelligence Agency secrecy order, but the device is now for sale over the internet as the Neurophone. Two separate devices with non-remote transducers show efficacy in peer reviewed publication either by independent analysis of operation, or the developers demonstrating improved speech discrimination. Although this latter report’s title features electrotherapy, radio frequency hearing had just previously been considered as electrophonic hearing, with the report stating a radio frequency method, while referring equipment description to an Air Force Systems Command commissioned study. This 1964 Air Force study is the first report of radio frequency voice transmission with improved word discrimination in 9 hearing impaired patients.

Descriptions in some of the patents attribute microwave hearing to direct neural influence. However in review, the most accepted mechanism is by thermoelastic expansion, which results in sound waves<sup>67</sup> that most likely induces bone conducted hearing. The cochlea does appear to be involved, but not the middle ear.<sup>69</sup>

“Communicating Via the Microwave Auditory Effect.” is the title of a small business contract for the Department of Defense. Communication initial results are: “The feasibility of the concept has been established” using both low and high power systems. A Freedom of Information Act (FOIA) request as to the project’s final outcome met with denial on the part of the Air Force, on the grounds that disclosure “could reasonably be expected to cause damage to national security.” Though the Air Force denied this FOIA disclosure, such a contract’s purpose is elaborated by the Air Force’s “New World Vistas” report: “It would also appear possible to create high fidelity speech in the human body, raising the possibility of covert suggestion and psychological direction . . . . If a pulse stream is used, it should be possible to create an internal acoustic field in the 5-15 kilohertz range, which is audible. Thus it may be possible to ‘talk’ to selected adversaries in a fashion that would be most disturbing to them.” Means to actualize such communication ‘possibility’ is evident in patents assigned to the Air Force without royalty payment. These patents describe demodulation of speech at the head of a recipient without a proximate emitter, and no beneficial use presumed. The process involves amplitude modulation where the carrier wave’s influence is fully suppressed, high frequency speech components are filtered, and further distortion preventing processing. The inventors are Air Force employees who have received awards from the Directed Energy Directorate, apparently both for assistance in developing the millimeter wave area denial system later discussed. Robert O. Becker, whose eminence was enough to have been twice nominated for the Nobel Prize in biological electromagnetic fields research, is explicit regarding clandestine use of radio frequency voice transmission: “Such a device has obvious applications in covert operations designed to drive a target crazy with “voices” or deliver undetectable instructions to a programmed assassin.”

A microwave voice transmission non-lethal weapon is referenced in the thesaurus of the Center for Army Lessons Learned, which is a military instruction website.<sup>73</sup> An article from a

magazine that publishes notably non-mainstream views details microwave inner voice device demonstration by Dr. Dave Morgan at a 1993 classified Johns Hopkins sponsored non-lethal weapon conference, manufacture by Lockheed-Sanders, and implies use by the CIA, who call the process 'voice synthesis' or 'synthetic telepathy.'

When electromagnetic signatures of spoken words are applied to the head at very low field levels (1 microTorr), word choice is significantly affected along the same emotional dimensions as the applied word. Though inspired by microwave hearing, this report is not of direct auditory perception. The author suggests that such an influence, even though weak, could shift the direction of group decisions in large populations, and has previously elaborated on the possibility of less specific electromagnetic influence on populations.

The maintenance of isolated hearing effects on people requires obstacle penetration and target tracking. Internal voice capable energy forms penetrate obstruction and can be localized. Sound transmission through enclosures is a common experience. Human tracking ability is not nearly as apparent for ultrasound as for microwave radar, but ultrasound is being developed to discern movement through walls. Though ultrasound is unnoticed even at high intensity and can pass through walls, a significant portion of the encoded sound from ultrasound speakers reflects audibly upon striking hard flat surfaces.

Common technology utilizes the radio frequency hearing spectrum, which encompasses cell phone, TV, and radar frequencies. A variety of antennae localize the structurally penetrating radiation with collimation or focusing. The Luneburg lens emits parallel rays and has over 50 years utilization. Masers are another method of collimation.

Military radar systems listing human tracking capability include: Advanced Radar Surveillance System (ARSS-1) by Telephonics; Beagle Portable Ground Surveillance Radar by Pro Patria; AN/PPS-5D Man-Portable Battlefield Surveillance Radar by Syracuse Research Corp.; Squire LPI Ground Surveillance Radar by MSSC Corp.; and Manportable Surveillance and Target Acquisition Radar (MSTAR) by Systems & Electronics, Inc., which have ranges from 7-12 km for personnel tracking. Some of these internet examinable references extend their capability from that listed in the 2000-2001 Jane's Radar and Electronic Warfare Systems, which lists 13 target acquisition or tracking systems specifying such capability on personnel, purchased by militaries of some 27 countries. Besides Russian manufacture there are also East European producers of such systems.<sup>127</sup>

The most widely deployed system is the Rasit ground surveillance radar by Thomson CSF AIRSYS, which lists 20 km as 90% probability of detection for humans.<sup>127</sup> Earlier systems have been in use since the Vietnam War. Basic operation of these systems involves a track initiation processor acquiring a target, while a data association filter maintains a tracking lock on the target. The above designs feature infantry portability or mobile forward deployment, and cannot be regarded as the limit of capability, since larger radars have a range of 100 miles, though lacking human tracking specification.

A quarter of a century ago, Jane's Weapon Systems listed some 32 weapons fire control designs whereby aiming was entirely determined by radar tracking data with at least 10 systems primarily designed for control of one weapon system. Eight weapons guidance systems utilized

microwave target illumination by a dedicated surface beam (called semi-active homing).<sup>132</sup> Sensors for more recent active guidance systems also illuminate targets for both laser microwave radar units that are compact enough to be onboard the missile, and so inexpensive as to be disposable with the weapon. Target illumination tracking systems have nanosecond to microsecond response times. Such responses do not require a wide scan area to lock illumination upon a person at achievable speeds. At 90 miles per hour an auto travels less than 1/100 of an inch in a microsecond.

Rowan Patent # 4893815 “Interactive transector device commercial and military grade” describes the acquisition, locking onto, and tracking of human targets. Stated therein: “Potentially dangerous individuals can be efficiently subdued, apprehended and appropriately detained.” The capability of “isolating suspected terrorists from their hostages . . . or individuals within a group without affecting other members of the group” is stated. Laser, radar, infrared, and acoustic sensor fusion is utilized to identify, seek, and locate targets. Locking illumination upon the target until weapons engagement accomplishes tracking. Among available non-lethal weapons is an incapacitating electromagnetic painful pulse. Tracking data automatically aims weapons, and the system even provides remote physiological stress assessment during attack.

Microwave methods of assessing life by detecting breathing and heartbeat rates had full description in 1967, and are reviewed respecting medical and possible rescue use. The technique can differentiate hypovolemic from normal rabbits. The US Military has an interest in a non-contact vital signs monitor. The capacity is evaluated for obtaining covert polygraph information for lie detection.

Hablov Patent # 5448501 “Electronic life detection system” describes radar that detects vital organ motion, and distinguishes individuals through obstruction. Therein is stated: “the modulated component of the reflected microwave signal . . . subjected to frequency analysis . . . forms a type of “electronic fingerprint“ of the living being with characteristic features, which . . . permits a distinction between different living beings.” Though this patent applies to trapped victim rescue, another Hablov et. al. Patent # 5530429 “Electronic surveillance system” detects interlopers with security emphasis. Individual variance of human radar signatures is otherwise known than these patents, and gait or heartbeat have consideration as biometric identifiers.

Battlefield human tracking specifications are not expected to consider obstruction. Some indication of radar capability through obstruction can be gleaned from the adaptation of military technology to through-wall surveillance, which has been spurred by declassifications of the Clinton administration, and Homeland Security initiatives. Surveys or overviews of through-the-wall radar open literature are available. Most materials negligibly attenuate radar at the lower microwave frequencies. High frequencies in the millimeter wavelengths (95 GHz =3 mm) can provide detailed imaging of humans, but are not suitable for brick and concrete.<sup>152</sup> Though without detail, some human image can be obtained at frequencies as low as 10 GHz, which also has good building material penetration.<sup>152</sup> Image resolution is enhanced by increased antenna aperture, which can be synthetic without dependence on a single antenna’s size. Humans are actually emissive of millimeter wavelengths, and otherwise have good reflectance,<sup>154</sup> with a radar cross section of one square meter, which approximates the two dimensional profile. Human emissivity at millimeter wavelengths even allows some measure of passive detection through walls,<sup>152</sup> though weapons detection through clothing is most developed.

Many through-the-wall radars simply detect gross motion, a frequent state of awake humans. Raytheon’s Enhanced Motion and Ranging System is battery operated, briefcase sized, lists maximum range as 100 feet, provides two dimensional tracking, and can report range to

motion of up to 16 targets. Defense Research and Development Canada of their Defense Department commissioned a consulting company to examine the feasibility of constructing an Ultra Wide-Band (UWB) through-the-wall radar from off the shelf components. Subsequent demonstrations show that such systems can locate a moving target within a building from 60 meters away with methods being refined to provide building layout, and denote non-moving targets. UWB radars decrease interference with commercial signals, and makes radar utilization more difficult to detect. A portable, battery operated radar can detect an individual through 3 walls. Another UWB radar detects personnel through several intervening walls, and an extended range system can track human targets in excess of 1000 feet, with tracking data used to point a camera in the target direction.

Some through-the-wall surveillance (TWS) radars have considerable commercial development. Fullerton et al. Patent # 6400307 "System and method for intrusion detection using a time domain radar array" is licensed to Time Domain, which has Federal Communications Commission approval for sale of 2,500 of its RadarVision units in the US. RadarVision is marketed internationally, has police or fire fighter target markets, and the company is developing a SoldierVision unit for the US Army. Georgia Tech is developing their Radar Flashlight for security and rescue applications. Both of these TWS systems operate by detecting vital organ motion, being battery operated, highly compact (10 pounds or less) models for the widest commercial potential, thus limiting range. RadarVision detects within 30 feet, while Radar Flashlight has a 10 foot range.

Other commercial TWS system developers are Patriot Scientific Corporation, AKELA, Inc., SRI International, and Hughes Missile Systems Co.<sup>131</sup> Radar detection software for personal computer display is sold. A Russian report describes an ability to record the frequency spectrum of speech besides heartbeat and respiration. Since through-wall surveillance systems evident in the open literature are subject to commercial regulatory, pricing, portability, imaging, and multiple subject observation constraints, they cannot be regarded as the limit of capability especially regarding radars for less economically constrained security markets or not featuring portable design.

## RECOGNITION OF BEHAVIORAL INFLUENCE TECHNOLOGIES

Though not necessarily only involving voice transmission, references to behavioral influence weapons by government bodies and international organizations are numerous. Negotiation submissions to the United Nations Committee on Disarmament affirm the reality of microwave weapon nervous system effects. European Parliament passage of resolutions calling for conventions regulating non-lethal weapons and the banning of "weapons which might enable any form of manipulation of human beings" includes neuro-influence capability. A resolution relates to the US High Frequency Active Auroral Research Project (HAARP), which can have environmental consequences, and although utilizing high frequency, ionospheric extra low frequency (ELF) emanation results. Since ELF is within brain wave frequencies the project has capacity to influence whole populations.<sup>111</sup> President Carter's National Security Advisor, Zbigniew Brzezinski, predicted development of such capacity. A US draft law prohibiting land, sea, or space-based weapons using electromagnetic, psychotronic (behavioral influence), and sound technologies "directed at individual persons or targeted populations for the purpose of information war, mood management, or mind control" has not yet passed. Use of electromagnetic devices against people or electronics in Michigan is a serious felony. Russian electromagnetic standards are nearly 1000 times lower than the West, so their weapon law

forbidding electromagnetic weapons exceeding Health Department parameters is strict. A Russian draft law explicitly references behavioral influence non-lethal weapons, and development in several countries. Resolutions by the International Union of Radio Science recognize criminal use of electromagnetic technology, particularly against infrastructure.

An Israeli general in charge of military research and development acknowledged investment in “mind control” technology by Israel. CNN has also reported regular use of microwaves against Palestinians as sourced from a medical engineer, and that the US Defense Department has contingency plans to use electromagnetic weapons against terrorists. The same reference quotes an ex-intelligence agent as stating “The US Government has an electronic device which could implant thoughts in people” in a different program interview. Electromagnetic behavioral manipulation effects have had report on various Discovery cable channel programs, and suspicion of such technology use on then President Nixon was expressed on Larry King Live, which reiterated congressional testimony. A statement by General John Jumpers about making enemies hear and believe things that don’t exist would include inner voice technology.

The US Department of Defense has declassified a millimeter wavelength area denial weapon. The prototype weapon is vehicle mounted, and considered a non-lethal weapon.<sup>102</sup> The device produces a beam that causes a burning sensation, that is stopped by switching off the transmitter, or escape from the beam. Development of this device is in the advanced stages, and deployment to Iraq is reported expected in 2005.

Besides confirming ultrasound internal voice capability,<sup>54</sup> non-lethal weapons treatments note high powered microwave impulse disruption of brain waves with functional alteration including unconsciousness, which is confirmed in experimental animals. Non-lethal weapon reviews also mention ‘mind control’ development and testing. Terms utilized in the latter references indicate subliminal messaging, particularly a Russian developed technique called psychocorrection, the utilization of which was considered against David Koresh of the Waco, Texas Branch Davidian incident. An American system in the previous Army thesaurus reference called Silent Sounds<sup>73</sup> also utilizes subliminal messaging, and was utilized in the 1991 Iraq War according to the company founder, and British news reports. A system based on the same technology is for sale on the Internet.<sup>92</sup> Silent Sounds also has sophisticated brainwave entrainment by “emotional clustering” capability.<sup>214</sup> Subliminal messaging is utilized in retail stores for theft prevention. Although the Federal Communications Commission reports few complaints of subliminal messaging in broadcasts,<sup>217</sup> the technique was most recently utilized in a 2000 US presidential political advertisement, and is reportedly rampant within Russian television.

The microwave irradiation of the American Embassy in Moscow received little publicity until the winter of 1976 instillation of protective screening, but irradiation was known since 1953. The irradiation was directional from nearby buildings with pulsation detected. Complaint to the Soviets had no avail, but the signals disappeared in January 1979 “reportedly as a result of a fire in one or more of the buildings,” though there was recurrence in 1988. Psychiatric cases occurred during the exposure period, but no epidemiologic relationship was revealed with fully a quarter of the medical records unavailable, and comparison with other Soviet Bloc posts.<sup>222</sup> Although significant results matched the Soviet recognized neurotic syndrome, these were dismissed as subjective symptoms. Professional publications further detail some of these flaws,

along with charges of government cover-up, particularly respecting cancer cases. The CIA had Dr. Milton Zaret review Soviet medical microwave literature to determine the purpose of the irradiation. He concluded the Russians “believed the beam would modify the behavior of the personnel.” In 1976 the post was declared unhealthful and pay raised 20%.

The most documented citizen microwave irradiation was of peace protesters at Greenham Common American Air Force Base in Berkshire England, who prompted investigation of unusual symptoms. Radiation measurements exhibited microwaves with symptom experience up to a hundred times the background level, and rose sharply on protests nearer the base.<sup>223</sup> Symptoms became pronounced on cruise missile transport, a protest focus.<sup>223</sup> Recorded were wide ranging complaints: skin burns; ‘severe’ headaches; drowsiness; temporary paralysis; incoordinated speech; two late (5 mos.) spontaneous abortions; an apparent circulatory failure; and unlike usual menstrual synchronization, irregular or postmenopausal menstruation. The symptom complex fits well with electromagnetic exposure syndrome.<sup>223</sup> It is also reported that some of the women ‘heard voices.’ The base closed finally in 1991.

Measurement of non-ionizing radiation fields in the vicinity of an Australian victim is described. The intensity ranged from 7 mV in an adjacent room to 35 mV next to the head. Criminal microwave directed energy weapon use is reported in Germany having similarity of circumstances, complaints, and symptoms in a number of cases, with microwave field measurement excluding the usual sources (cell phone towers, etc.) in at least one case. Other anecdotal cases affirm microwave field measurement without strength publication.<sup>196</sup> A security company advertises investigations of electromagnetic harassment including microwave voice transmission with field measurement. Victims have asserted an ability to record harassment effects. Though the evidence for recording microwave harassment effects is inconclusive and only slightly more than anecdotal, condenser microphones are responsive to the thermo-acoustic mechanism, and other microphone design types have elements that are similar to thermo-acoustic responsive situations.

Ultrasound behavioral influence technology use in Northern Ireland is cited.<sup>204</sup> The device could focus on one person and utilized ultrasound like the previous discussed patents, though voice transmission is unconfirmed. It was employed in Vietnam by the Americans, and is known as the squawk box. Psychological effects are summarized as ‘spooky.’ More detail by a defense journalist is quoted: “When the two frequencies mix in the human ear they become intolerable. Some people exposed to the device are said to feel giddy or nauseous and in extreme cases they faint. Most people are intensely annoyed by the device and have a compelling wish to be somewhere else.” British police inventories list the specific device, though a spokesman denied use.<sup>223</sup>

Sophisticated behavioral influence capability is confirmed by ex-intelligence officers. Julianne McKinney, Director of The National Security Alumni Electronic Surveillance Project has conducted a study of victim cases. This is a largely classified employee victim study with internal voice transmission avowal.

## **DISCUSSION**

Ultrasound voice transmission technology is well confirmed by peer reviewed literature, deployed in military<sup>35 36 37 38</sup> or police situations,<sup>33 40 41</sup> publicly demonstrated in museum exhibits,<sup>47 48 49</sup> and for sale to the public. Microwave internal voice transmission citations rest on a solid foundation of microwave hearing literature, with confirmation in peer reviewed literature as well as a government report for non-remote transducer systems,<sup>95 97 99</sup> and a further such device for

sale.<sup>92</sup> There are four patents for remote radio frequency voice transmission,<sup>78 80</sup> two of which were developed by the US Defense Department<sup>104 105</sup> as well as additional references affirming successful development.<sup>74 77 100</sup> Though there is only some publication of microwave field strength around victims<sup>223 231</sup> or measurement anecdotes,<sup>196 234 235</sup> with such publication to remote radio frequency voice transmission use being in media of less respected reliability, such reports are supported by descriptions of non-lethal weapon applications<sup>76 103</sup> and references indicating weapons.<sup>73 109</sup> The existence of numerous systems capable of tracking humans, has long demonstrated the feasibility of constructing devices capable of producing internal voice continuously in isolated individuals. To deny such technological capability in the face of extensive complaint is willfully to ignore documented development of the relevant technologies and engineering competence for complete integration. It must be appreciated that engineering development is often proprietary and less published than open science, especially in areas with covert application. Even the most prejudiced skeptic, who would honestly consider the relevant literature, would have to concede that such capacity has had development. The fact is that such complaints have had no adequate investigation.

The logic in the prediction by Brzezinski of the appearance of a more controlled and directed society dominated by a power elite willing to use the latest modern techniques for influencing behavior without hindrance by liberal democratic values is compelling.<sup>188</sup> Since those supposedly expert regard a victim's perceptions as psychotic, all complaints are disregarded, much less capability to bear witness. Potential targets are multiple, and may include anyone worth neutralization: domestic adversaries; security risks, which may only comprise classified disclosures; witnesses of improprieties; those prone to committing advantageous felonies; and even those psychologically similar to target groups for development purposes. Internal voice technology is most applicable within the same language and culture. Security agencies have little legal accountability, particularly with utilization of unrecognized technology. Legality is readily circumvented by executive orders, (particularly declaration of a crisis or emergency situation), which can be sealed, and this prerogative is only accountable to co-equal branches of government.

Most complainants allege public sector involvement or sub-contracted private companies. Remote behavioral influence research has long been funded by the US,<sup>108</sup> with evidence of inner voice transmission development<sup>31 74 77 78 80 100 104 105</sup> and weapons,<sup>34 35 36 37 54 73 109</sup> though denying on national security grounds project results<sup>101</sup> and even foreign literature analyses. Some 30 countries evidence active behavioral influence weapon research.

Leaders of victim movements for investigation and protest have written presentable treatments from the East European<sup>234 235</sup> and victim<sup>196</sup> perspectives, but while there has been some psychoanalytical acknowledgement, no concise treatment is published in mainstream media. Current medical awareness ensures effective neutralization of the afflicted, though not all those affected are stigmatized. However phenomena of 'hearing voices', or perception of remote manipulation, when recounted to health professionals results in various prejudicial diagnoses, totally without investigation. The longstanding disregard for people with such symptoms that give presumed rationale for civil rights abrogation must be justified by adequate investigation, which is not apparent in medical scholarship. Mandatory is determination of relevant fields around complainants. Professional opinions formed without excluding these technologies are negligent. Such diagnosis must be regarded as presumptive.

Longstanding complaints by numerous victims about remote voice transmission to the medical community are too correspondent to the technologic development herein documented to

further ignore. The fact that microwave bioeffects have extensive correlation with reported symptoms of major psychosis other than 'voices,' further substantiates the ambiguity of diagnostic supposition. All of society should be disturbed at the prospect of remote inner voice induction, since the unaware subject would perceive such voices as his own natural thought, without complaint provoking assault. Even complaints of 'mind reading' by some victims perceiving such intrusion has basis in that recent EEG analysis studies confirm and extend the feasibility of thought reading, which was reported initially by a 1975 Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency study, and there are references to 'remote EEG' microwave methods. All patents are freely printable from the U. S. Patent Office website or at esp@cenet. Designated internet urls are not restricted as to database.

## Remote EEG Discussion

By John McMurtrey MS

"Thought reading or 'synthetic telepathy'" communications technology procurement is considered in a 1993 Jane's Special Operations Forces (SOF) article: "One day, SOF commandos may be capable of communicating through thought processes." Descriptive terms are "'mental weaponry' and psychic warfare" Although contemplated in future context, unlikely is development from scratch solely for Special Forces, and availability of a technology not fully adapted to troop level Special Forces requirements is implied.

In 1976 the Malech Patent # 3951134 "Apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brain waves" was granted. Given operation example is 100 and 210 MHz; frequencies penetrating obstruction. Remote delineations are: "The individual components of the system for monitoring and controlling brain wave activity may be of conventional type commonly employed in radar"; and "The system permits medical diagnosis of patients, inaccessible to physicians, from remote stations." License is to Dorne & Margolin Inc., but now protection is expired with public domain.

The capability of remote EEG is predicted by electromagnetic scattering theory using ultrashort pulses. The Malech patent utilizes interference of 210 and 100 MHz frequencies resulting in a 110 MHz return signal, which is demodulated to give EEG waveform. Reference to ultrashort pulses without mention of another interfering frequency indicates that these remote EEG references represent different mechanisms, and therefore methods. Ultrashort pulses currently have definition in the range of  $10^{-15}$  second. Considering that EEG word elicited potentials are comparatively long (100s of milliseconds), has relevance to remote radar EEG capture adequate to word recognition, with ultrashort pulses allowing greater than  $10^9$  radar reflections in a millisecond ( $10^{-3}$  sec.)

The possibility of impressing an 'experience set' on an individual is also contemplated.<sup>3</sup> The above patent also can alter brain waves. Microwave non-lethal weapon brain wave disruption and behavioral change including unconsciousness are known.

The Malech EEG telemetry patent and ultrashort pulses represent active radar probe. Yet a passive field extends as far as 12 feet from the human as detected by a cryogenic antenna. A

publication maintains this device as entirely adaptable to clandestine applications and pointedly comments on the disappearance of physiological remote sensing literature since the 1970's for animals and humans, while all other categories of remote sensing research greatly expanded.

## A Simulated Hallucination Mechanism Compared to Hallucination Brain Response Studies

John J. McMurtrey, [\[a\]](#) Copyright 2007, May 3, 2007

Co-authorship is negotiable towards professional publication in an NLM indexed journal, Email-  
[Johnmcmurt@aol.com](mailto:Johnmcmurt@aol.com)

Donations toward future research are gratefully appreciated at  
<http://www.slavery.org.uk/FutureResearch.htm>

### Abstract

The substantiation for a simulated hallucination mechanism is compared to brain response findings during hallucination in review. A technology for simulating auditory hallucination has had development that is based on the microwave hearing effect. The microwave hearing effect produces auditory responses consistent with many observations of brain activation occurring during hallucination. Some studies regarded as of hallucination indicate brain responses from the more initial auditory pathway that particularly support a microwave hearing mechanism. Further research is advocated for definitive differential diagnosis of simulated hallucination.

### Introduction

**Mechanisms of auditory hallucination are currently a mystery to medical understanding. Though hallucination is defined as a perception without a stimulus, there are technologies capable of remotely simulating hallucination. [1] One of these technologies is based on the fact that radio frequencies produce sound within absorbing materials when pulsed to sufficient peak power. [2] This phenomenon is usually termed microwave hearing, and is validated in review. [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] [8] There are considerable authentic references to the development of voice transmission based on the microwave hearing effect, which is also known as radio frequency hearing. Remote microwave voice transmission technology has long been discovered, [9] developed, [10] [11] [12] detailed in patents, [13] [14] [15] [16] and designated as a weapon [17] [18] with deleterious applications discussed. [19] [20] [21] Duplicated effort is usual to classified development, and successful demonstration of this voice transmission technology is indicated twice: first by magazine news report of manufactured device demonstration, [22] and stated by a later developer, [23] yet details remain classified. [24] That such technology can be applied remotely with coupling to target tracking technology and through wall radar capability 1 has implications for diagnosis, because complaint of 'hearing voices' features in a number of mental disorders. [25] [26] Microwave hearing reports are here reviewed along with studies of brain responses after hallucination for comparison of mechanisms, and observations consistent with simulated hallucination that indicate activation of the hearing pathway.**

Anatomical features of the auditory pathway of interest to microwave hearing begin with the cochlea within which hair cells transduce sound into neural impulses that are transmitted through the vestibulocochlear nerve. The cochlear nerve arises from the vestibulocochlear nerve for transmission to the cochlear nuclear complex at the brainstem pontomedullary junction. [27] Neural fibers from the dorsal cochlear nucleus project [b] predominately [c] to the lateral lemniscus of the contralateral brainstem. [28] Axons from the ventral cochlear nucleus project through the trapezoid body to the ipsilateral and contralateral superior olivary complex. 28 This parallel route in the auditory pathway is mainly devoted to sound localization, and also joins the lateral

lemniscus, which proceeds to the inferior colliculus. The above brainstem neural pathways contribute to the Auditory Brainstem Response recorded from surface electrodes. [29] The inferior colliculus connects brainstem auditory centers to the medial geniculate body in the posterior thalamus from which the rather disperse acoustic radiation projects to the primary auditory cortex. [30]

#### Microwave Hearing Studies

Actual sound response of the microwave hearing effect is recorded from implantable microphones known as hydrophones when placed within the heads of animals, [31] [32] as well as in model equivalents of muscle [33] and brain. [34] The physical effect is the basis for developing microwave-induced thermoacoustic tomography, which generates ultrasound frequencies within tissues. [35] [36] [37] and the hearing effect can be produced by appropriately pulsed Magnetic Resonance Imaging radio frequency coils. [38] The most accepted physical mechanism for microwave hearing is rapid thermoelastic expansion causing sound waves, which activates the cochlea, but the middle ear is not involved. 8

Microwaves pulsed for the hearing effect produce electrophysiologic response at various levels of the hearing pathway of animals including: the cochlear round window, [39] [40] [41] eighth cranial nerve, [42] [43] cochlear nucleus, [44] [45] inferior colliculus, [46] medial geniculate body, [47] and auditory cortex. [48] Rat blood flow increases significantly in the temporal cortex, and the medial geniculate body with microwave hearing exposure. [49] Hearing effect pulsed microwave exposure increases rat brain glucose metabolism by [<sup>14</sup>C] 2-deoxy-D-glucose with particular auditory pathway prominence in the cochlear nucleus, the superior olivary complex, the inferior colliculus, and medial geniculate body. [50] Microwave hearing exposure decreases animal cortical auditory evoked potential amplitudes with increased latency. [51] [52] The microwave hearing effect also produces an auditory brainstem response, [53] [54] which can be decreased by interfering sound. 40

#### Studies of Brain Response on Hallucination

The functional imaging decrease in auditory cortex response to sound while hallucinations occur suggests shared brain pathways. [55] [56] Delayed auditory event response is observed during hallucination by both electroencephalography (EEG) and magnetoencephalography, [57] which resembles the interfering sound response. [58] Hallucination causes the auditory electrophysiologic N100 to decrease in amplitude with delay of response, which implicates a shared pathway with sound. [59] Simultaneous auditory cortex activity occurs in each hemisphere during hallucination as demonstrated by EEG coherent response. [60] Auditory Brainstem Response (ABR) abnormalities of increased peak latency and missing peaks are especially associated with hallucinating schizophrenics [61] [62] without particular hearing impairment, and are frequent findings in some patients of studies not immediately assessing hallucination, [63] [64] [65] [66] [67] yet normal ABR reversion may occur on symptom improvement. [68]

Numerous functional imaging studies during hallucination confirm activation of the primary auditory cortex, [69] [70] [71] [72] [73] [74] [75] or the superior temporal gyrus (STG) [76] [77] [78] that contains the auditory cortex. Of further hallucination studies diverging somewhat in results, one reports posterior STG activity not including the auditory cortex, [79] and two found the STG not activated, [80] [81] yet no imaging technique is a snapshot of neural activity instantaneous to patient signaling of hallucination. [e] Subcortical functional imaging of the rest of the auditory pathway by commonly utilized methods is difficult. The acoustic radiation is somewhat disperse for functional observation, and large blood vessel pulsation obscures resolution in the brainstem with this effect applying as well to the medial geniculate body, [82] which both have connection for the auditory pathway by the inferior colliculus. One study of hallucination noted activity in the region of the colliculi while stipulating problematic brain stem

localization, 79 and another study detected activity within the inferior colliculus while ascribing detection to imaging without scanner noise. 74

## Discussion

Numerous investigations of the microwave hearing mechanism well demonstrate actual auditory activity, which fully predicts those brain response findings that hallucination resembles effects produced by sound. Many studies confirm primary auditory cortex activation on hallucination, and particularly the finding of increased activity in the vicinity of the colliculi, 79 or of the inferior colliculus 74 support a microwave hearing mechanism of simulated hallucination. Auditory Brainstem Response (ABR) abnormalities are especially apparent in hallucinating patients 61 62 with some evidence that such abnormality does resolve, 68 which is predicted by direct microwave hearing auditory activation. Increased ABR wave latency found in ‘hallucinating’ patients are also reported for simple broadband noise coincident with the sound producing the ABR in normal subjects. [83] Other isolated ABR abnormalities of missing peaks in hallucinating patients correspond to forward masking effects of sound presented just prior to normal ABR testing. The solitary wave V of the ABR from one ‘hallucinating’ patient 61 matches the results on forward masking in normal subjects, where the additional sound precedes the ABR stimulus by milliseconds, and is of the same frequency. [84] The missing ABR wave I in another ‘hallucinator’ 62 can result from loudness and stimulus rate effects [85] as well as frequency quality of additional sound maskers [86] just prior to the ABR of normal subjects. Simulated hallucination at the time of ABR testing could explain all ABR abnormalities observed. [f] Therefore microwave hearing studies particularly correspond for observations during hallucination in temporal cortex, and some studies directly indicate activation of the initial portions of the sensory pathway that occurs in hearing by sound or microwaves.

The ABR is a common present clinical measurement, [87] which could be altered for patient signaling of ‘hearing voices,’ without sound presented or with such to replicate the ‘hallucination’ associated abnormalities in previous studies. There are existing studies of normal ABR responses to speech sounds, [88] or different frequencies [89] with which any results might be compared. The functional Magnetic Resonance Imaging (fMRI) observation identifying inferior colliculus activity with ‘hallucination’ utilized ear plugs decreasing scanner noise effects, which obscures further hallucination induced activation in the auditory pathway. No other fMRI hallucination studies utilized the various scanner noise attenuation methods, and none utilized cardiac gating [g] [90] that are necessary to optimize observation of subcortical auditory pathway response in hearing studies for which protocols are available. [91] [92] Another clinical technique that may detect such occult cochlear activation is otoacoustic emission, [93] with expected differences between emissions that are spontaneous or evoked, [94] and differences in noise evoked emissions from transient evoked emissions described. [95] Further definition of any subcortical hearing pathway involvement in hallucination must be undertaken, and any additional substantiation would strongly support technologic assault.

Only a few of the functional imaging studies of direct hallucination activity observe activation within Broca’s area. 74 75 80 These few Broca’s area activity reports have fostered the hypothesis that hallucination occurs by inner speech misattribution, [96] since the area is involved in producing inner speech without vocalization. [97] [98] However some Broca’s area activity on hearing words, [99] [100] for statements, [101] [102] and with activity increases for

subjectively significant, [103] or emotional words [104] particularly those unpleasantly arousing, [105] mitigates considerably Broca's area activity per se as evidence of involvement in producing hallucination, since hallucination frequently involves all conditions. FHYPERLINK "\\|\_edn106" \fs24fldrslt[106] Furthermore, Broca's area during hallucinations does not correspond for EEG coherent activity between the hemispheres, but electrodes over each auditory cortex exhibit coherent response. 60

Brodman's Areas (BA) 41 and 42 comprise the primary auditory cortex. These areas during inner speech are reported as actually deactivated in BA 41, 104 without observed activation in normals 97 [107] [108] [109] or schizophrenics, [110] [111] and only show some partial activation during very fast repetition (in BA 42), which is lesser in schizophrenics. [112] Therefore the endogenous hallucination hypothesis with any empirical evidence does not well correlate with the majority of inner speech observations.

Besides the issue of primary auditory cortex activation, subcortical hearing pathway activation while 'hearing voices' is particularly inconsistent with the inner speech model. Though the inner speech model of hallucination is entirely logical, and endogenous hallucination does apparently exist, the discrepancies point out the fact that in terms of a known pathway this model is entirely theoretical, especially as compared to the defined auditory pathway that is the mechanism of microwave hearing. Many patients attempt effective complaint of remote voice transmission, but are neutralized with their civil rights abrogated by shunting into the medical community who deem stigmatizing diagnoses based on uninformed dogma. There are considerable rationale to suspect schizophrenia diagnoses, particularly of the paranoid type as presumptive. [113] Considering that some evidence implicates subcortical auditory activation in 'hallucination,' both ethics and the scientific method make investigation of a microwave hearing mechanism imperative. Defining initial auditory pathway activation consistent with sound is fully expected as a differential criterion in diagnosing simulated hallucination.

## THOUGHT READING CAPACITY

John J. McMurtrey, M. S., Copyright 2004, [a] 12 Sept. 05

Co-authorship is negotiable towards professional publication in an NLM indexed journal, Email- [Johnmcmurt@aol.com](mailto:Johnmcmurt@aol.com)

Donations toward future research are gratefully appreciated at  
<http://www.slavery.org.uk/FutureResearch.htm>

## ABSTRACT

Reports of specific concept recognition in humans by technical means on hearing words, viewing images or words, and prior to vocalization are examined. These reports are consistent with an extensive literature on word category differentiation by electrophysiology and blood flow, which is reviewed. EEG discrimination literature of emotional states, and deception is surveyed along with non-invasive brain computer interface reports. Non-contact and remote methods of brain wave assessment are also considered. The literature treated lends some substantiation to press accounts indicating thought reading is possible, and has had covert development.

## INTRODUCTION

The Bible attributes to God the capacity to know the thoughts of men. [1] Most scientists are unaware that thought reading by electroencephalogram (EEG) was reported as feasible in work begun over 30 years ago, [2] which more recently a number of groups confirm by EEG, Magnetoencephalography (MEG), and functional Magnetic Resonance Imaging (fMRI) technologies. This review focuses on literature relating to technologic thought reading, though also treated are the discrimination of more general cognitive states, brainwave capture methods, and reports of thought reading development apparently covert to open literature.

## METHODS OF SPECIFIC CONCEPT RECOGNITION

The Defense Advanced Research Projects Agency in 1972 contracted Pinneo & Hall for work that a 1975 US technical report entitled "Feasibility Study For Design of a Biocybernetic Communication System." The study concludes "that it is feasible to use the human EEG coincident with overt and covert speech as inputs to a computer for such communication" (covert speech is defined as verbal thinking).<sup>2</sup> The 149 page report [b] states: "enough information has been obtained . . . to specify the optimum parameters to use for an EEG operating system, and to suggest future research towards that end."

Pinneo & Hall utilized templates for EEG word recognition constructed by averaging EEG patterns evoked by 9 words in each subject for visually presented words, and primarily utilized 4 electrodes over brain language areas for prediction. People with high hemispheric lateralization had EEG patterns for some words that frequently classified 100% correctly, regardless of the number of repetitions with stability over time. Over all words, however, classification accuracy for these people was 85% for overtly, and 72% for words repeated to oneself, but solely by mental means without vocalization. Across all subjects specific word EEG patterns were classified 35% correctly for overtly, and 27% correctly for covertly spoken words, but more people were in the 70-100% classification range than in the 10-15% range. [c] Subjects with low hemispheric laterality, particularly stutterers had near chance EEG classification. EEG concept recognition was actually 10-15% higher for pictures rather than words. Phrases containing similarly articulated words or homonyms were better recognized than these words alone without context.

Suppes et. al. have the most extensive recent publications supporting and reporting specific EEG thought recognition. [3] [4] [5] [6] [7] This work largely compares recognition improvement methods with some emphasis on a relative invariance of EEG concept representations across individuals. The procedures generally utilized Fourier transforms of both templates for recognizing words, and test samples with an optimal EEG frequency window, or filter selected for each subject. EEG word templates constructed by averaging each subject's responses (50 trials) at single electrodes resulted in less EEG word recognition,<sup>3</sup> than recognition templates averaged across all subjects (700 trials) [d] for bipolar electrode difference. The latter technique produced recognition rates over seven words of 100% for visual images and auditory words.<sup>5</sup> [e] However, for visually presented words, recognition templates generated by excluding from the tlineaverage the subject tested was better--75% than averaging within subject or over all subjects. Thewaveforms for each presentation modality were very similar, and when recognition templates averaged across subjects in the modalities of visual images or words were utilized for recognizing other modalities (visual images or words & auditory), recognition still was generally

60-75%. Such results were despite inclusion of three subjects with English as a second language, and obvious hemispheric laterality confounds important to Pinneo & Hall, [f] such as one left handed and another ambidexterous subject. These results indicate a relative invariance of EEG representations for different concepts between subjects and perception modality, when averaging out and filtering noise. Matching templates to words is derived by amplitude difference between template and test word waveforms, when sampled at 814 difference points as squared and summed (Pinneo & Hall had 255 samples per word).

Also examined are brain wave patterns for sentences. Recognizing the first sentence word by the same words individually presented, and the same words in sentences when cut and pasted was successful at a 50% recognition rate (with 8.3% as chance).<sup>4</sup> Even when excluding a subject from the averaged template, over 90% recognition was obtained for 48 sentences, as visually presented one word at a time.<sup>6</sup>

Averaged unfiltered auditory responses are classified 100% correctly by the superposition of 3 sine waves chosen from the frequency domain maxima for each word.<sup>7</sup> The same procedure when averaged across subjects and presentation modalities (visual images, visual and auditory words) classifies 100% of the words by 5 frequencies per word, while data fit decreased only 6% compared to the filtered templates. Syllable classification is less successful, with six correct classifications out of eight examples from superposition of nine frequencies.

A Korean group reports yes/no decision discrimination of 86% by spatio-temporal cross correlation. [8] This was achieved from 4 electrodes over bilateral frontal and occipital sites. Differential equation measures of synchronization rate and average polarity also had high recognition rates of 78% and 81% respectively.

Other investigators publish magnetoencephalographic (MEG) recognition of viewed words above chance significantly by 27% for recognition and 44% for accuracy. [9] Although these results were only somewhat above chance, MEG also was less successful for Suppes et al.,<sup>3,4</sup> and a speech recognition optimized artificial intelligence system was utilized without filters or recognition templates. The authors expressed surprise that any recognition was possible, considering that input utilized only a simple technique; root mean squares of foci.

There is apparently a Russian report of specific EEG word recognition before 1981. [10] The work is only known from a science reporter, and specifically unavailable, but is mentioned to aid this report's discovery, and because of the claim that specific words contain category information, which is of possible significance for word category differentiation studies.

Patents for EEG thought recognition exist. Electroencephalographic (EEG) instant detection by syllables of "a content of category which the testee wishes to speak" quotes Kiyuna et. al. Patent # 5785653 "System and method for predicting internal condition of live body." [11] A stated use: "the present invention may be use (sic) to detect the internal condition of surveillance in criminal investigation" by EEG. NEC Corporation licensed this patent. Mardirossian Patent # 6011991 "Communication system and method including brain wave analysis and/or use of brain activity" includes remote EEG communication with armed forces or clandestine applications. [12] This patent proposes transmitter capable skin implants, utilizes artificial intelligence, and is licensed by Technology Patents, LLC.

Studies of brain blood flow changes detected by functional Magnetic Resonance Imaging (fMRI), confirms that viewing pictures of objects activates specifically identifiable brain patterns. Comparing the distributed brain activity observed by fMRI for viewing faces, houses, cats, chairs, bottles, shoes, and scissors were 90-100% correct in all two category comparisons (with 50% as chance). [13] A different group replicates the results of this report. [14] Even though all these objects are described as categories because different exemplars and views were presented, discrimination of these objects generally requires an adjective, so that the distinctions qualify as specific concepts. A further report examined just 20 seconds of fMRI data rather than one half of an fMRI session in the previous studies, and utilized different exemplars of an object category for training classifiers from those utilized during classification. A support vector classifier provided the best results with 59-97% accuracy among 'categories' of baskets, birds, butterflies, chairs, teapots, cows, horses, tropical fish, garden gnomes, and African masks (with 10% as chance). [15] "Brain reading" are descriptive terms titling the report.

Numerous fMRI studies show similarly activated brain regions for viewing images or words, and hearing words. Viewing pictures of objects or the word naming them activates similar distributed brain systems for storing semantic knowledge, [16] [17] [18] and auditory presentation also shares the same [19] or a similar [20] system with that of viewing these words. These studies give anatomical basis for the high cross modality recognition rates of concepts observed by Suppes et al. <sup>57</sup>

## PHYSIOLOGIC DISCRIMINATION OF WORD CATEGORIES

Broca and Wernicke originally defined anatomy pertinent to aphasia resulting from brain injury. [21] More recently described are brain lesion patients who have very selective agnosias, which is an inability to name or recognize specific object classes. [22] [23] [24] Many word category differentiation reports reviewed below were initiated to explain and substantiate such deficits. This literature is consistent with specific word recognition, because word responses are averaged by category, and distinguished with only statistical inspection without template generation or specific comparison thereto as is required for thought recognition. Brain cell assembly activation provides a theoretical framework for both specific concept recognition, and word category discrimination. [25]

### **Electroencephalogram and Magnetoencephalogram Word Category Discrimination**

Evoked EEG responses discriminate nouns and verbs. Nouns elicit more theta power than verbs, but verbs have greater theta coherence decrease, particularly in frontal versus posterior sites. [26] Noun waveforms generally are more negative than verb responses at post-stimulus intervals of both 200-350 and 350-450 milliseconds (msec.) [27] [28] [29] [30] Ambiguous noun/verbs are more negative than unambiguous nouns or verbs in the early latency interval, and when context indicates noun meaning versus verb use, are more negative over both these latency windows. <sup>30</sup> Anterior-posterior electrode activity also differs for ambiguous versus unambiguous nouns and verbs. <sup>30</sup> [31]

Action verb waveforms differ in amplitude, <sup>28</sup> and central versus posterior distribution compared to visual nouns, [32] with particular 30 Hz increase over the motor cortex for action verbs, and over the visual cortex for visual nouns. [33] [34] Face, arm, or leg action verbs differ in amplitude by time interval, and activity increases over the specific corresponding motor strip locus as well as by frontal electrode. [35] [36] Low resolution electromagnetic tomography finds irregular

verb activity more in the left superior and middle temporal gyri, while regular verbs are more active in the right medial frontal gyrus at 288-321 msec. [37] Irregular verbs respond more in the left ventral occipito-temporal cortex than regular verbs at ~340 msec. by MEG, which localizes perpendicular sources undetectable by EEG. [38] Regular verb activity modulates more the left inferior prefrontal region including Broca's area at ~470 msec with MEG, but irregular verbs have more right dorsolateral prefrontal cortex activity at ~570 msec. Priming evoked patterns occur for regular but not irregular verbs, [39] [40] while incorrect irregular noun plural [41] and verb participle [42] [43] waveforms differ from that of incorrect regular forms.

Abstract word waveforms onset more positively about 300 msec., persist longer at lateral frontal sites, and distribute more to both hemispheres compared to concrete words.<sup>28</sup> [44] [45]  $\beta$ ?-1 frequency coherence during memorization of concrete nouns indicates left hemisphere electrode T5 as the main brain processing node. [46] Left hemisphere electrode T3 is similarly important for abstract nouns, which have more frontal area contribution, and massive right posterior hemisphere coupling. Abstract versus concrete memorization distinctly changes other frequency bands, [47] [48] and theta synchronization predicts efficient encoding. [49]

Content words yield a more negative peak at 350-400 msec. than functional grammar words, with a subsequent occipital positivity that function words lack, and more electrode and hemisphere differences from 400- 700 msec. [50] [51] In sentences, the late component of function words resembles preparatory slow waves that apparently subserve their introductory and conjunctive grammatical function. [52] Other studies show content versus function word differences at additional intervals and more bi-hemispheric effects, [53] with right visual field advantage for function words. [54] MEG distinguishes functional grammar words, or content words such as multimodal nouns, visual nouns, or action verbs, each by response strength and laterality at intervals of both ~100 and greater than 150 msec. [55]

Proper name amplitudes peak more just after 100 msec. negatively, and just after 200 msec. positively than common nouns, while one's own name accentuates these peaks relative to other proper names with further positive and negative components. [56] Proper names, animals, verbs, and numerals show electrode site differences: proper name temporal negativity extends to inferior electrodes bilaterally; verbs and animal names are less negative and similar, but verbs have left frontal inferior positivity; while numerals have less waveform negativity, and bilateral parietal positivity. [57] Non-animal objects are more negative in both the 150-250 and 350-500 msec. intervals than animals, while animals are more positive in the 250-350 msec. interval. [58] [59] Animals are more positive in approximately the same latter interval than vegetables/fruits, while vegetables/fruits are more negative in about the earlier interval (150-250 msec.), and have stronger frontal region current sources than animals. [60] Animals in natural scenes evoke different waveforms than just natural scene or building pictures. [61] Responses to words for living things are less negative over the right occipital-temporal region than artifactual objects, while pictorial presentations of the same items further differ and have hemisphere effects noted as unreported. [62] EEG waveforms for specific meanings could be as discretely categorized as indicated by the reported but unspecified Russian work, which claims that "the waves for such concepts as "chair", "desk", and "table" are all overlapped by another wave that corresponds" to the concept of furniture.<sup>10</sup>

Affective word meanings such as good-bad, strong-weak, or active-passive are discriminated [63] by both category and meaning polarity according to response latency, amplitude, and scalp distribution at intervals of 80-265 and 565-975 msec. [64] Positive words have amplitude increases peaking at 230 msec. compared to negative words, and relative to neutral words increase a subsequent peak amplitude as well as a slow wave component. [65] Emotional words also show less amplitude decrease on repetition than neutral words. [66]

Some of these word category differentiation reports are consistent with both the specific recognition reports, and/or the discrimination of non-verbal cognition. Based

on EEG/MEG responses, words are readily distinguished from non-words, [67] [68] [69] pictures, [70] and as to length. [71] Even commas have a characteristic waveform similar to the speech phrase closure evoked pattern called closure positive shift. [72] Color selection modulates the EEG. [73] EEG discriminates the judgement of gender for both faces and hands. [74]

Positron Emission Tomography (PET) and Functional Magnetic Resonance Imaging (fMRI) Word Category Discrimination

Positron Emission Tomography (PET) and Functional Magnetic Resonance Imaging (fMRI) localize brain blood flow, with ability to distinguish perceptual categories. Some studies locate recognition of places [75] [76] and faces [77] within certain brain areas, however, expertise can recruit the face recognition area. [78] and other studies show these areas only responding maximally for specific stimuli. [79] Word category activity is both distributed and overlapping 79 [80] in a somewhat lumpy manner. [81] Though regions of word category difference are indicated below, brain comprehension is not solely dependent on these areas. Discrete category responsive emergence may have some resemblance to category segregation in the feature processing of artificial neural networks that self organize without programming. [82]

Meta-analysis of 14 studies locating activity for face, natural, and manufactured object recognition shows ventral temporal cortex difference. Face recognition activates more inferior ventral temporal portions including the fusiform gyrus of which manufactured objects activate more medial aspects than face or natural objects, yet natural objects distribute more widely in this region. [83] Eighty eight percent of face studies converged for mid fusiform gyrus activity, while natural and manufactured objects converged no more than 50% for any discrete area. Manufactured object activity locates to the middle temporal cortex from natural objects, which locate more in the superior temporal cortex. Face and natural object activity is more bilateral, and in the left inferior frontal cortex, while particularly tools activate the premotor area. These studies also feature activity in the inferior occipital/posterior fusiform and the medial occipital structures of lingual gyrus, calcarine sulcus, and cuneus.

There is some agreement that verbs have greater activity in temporal, parietal, and premotor/prefrontal regions than nouns, while nouns have little [84] or no [85] greater activated areas than verbs, yet no noun/verb difference is also reported. [86] German regular noun and verb fMRI responses compared to irregular words differ significantly in the right precentral gyrus, the left prefrontal cortex, bilateral posterior temporal lobes, and bilateral complexes including superior parietal lobules, supramarginal gyri, and angular gyri. [87] Regular words are left hemisphere lateralized, while irregular words have somewhat greater distribution to the right hemisphere, and a greater activation over all cortical areas. Irregular verbs activate more total cortex than regular verbs, but lack motor strip, insular, and most occipital cortex activity present for regular verbs. [88] Though both forms activate the inferior parietal lobule, irregular verbs activate more posterior and superior portions than regular verbs

Depending on control task correction, naming actions activates the left inferior parietal lobule, which is lacking for locative prepositions, which activate the left supramarginal gyrus selectively from actions. [89] Furthermore, naming abstract shape location compared to locating concrete items increases right supramarginal gyrus activity,<sup>89</sup> which specifically also activates on long-term memory for spatial relations [90] and in American sign language prepositions. [91] The supramarginal gyrus is encompassed by the temporal-parietal-occipital junction active for location judgments, and is separate from temporal activity for judging color. [92] Action word generation activity is just anterior to the motion perception area, while color word generation activity is just anterior to the color perception area. [93] Naming object color activates distinct brain regions from naming the object, with color knowledge retrieval activity being slightly

removed from that of naming colors. [94] Irrespective of language and visual or auditory modality, the naming of body parts activates the left intraparietal sulcus, precentral sulcus, and medial frontal gyrus, while naming numbers activates the right post central sulcus as joined to the intraparietal sulcus. <sup>19</sup>

Concrete words are discriminated from abstract words in both noun or verb forms,<sup>85</sup> with more right hemisphere activity for abstract words than concrete words. [95] [96] [97]

Abstract/concrete contrasts feature both right or left temporal areas, while the reverse concrete/abstract comparison features frontal activity. [98] [99] [100] [101] [102] Besides distinction from abstract nouns, the concrete categories of animals contrasted to implements respond selectively in the posterior-lateral temporal, and frontal cortex areas across studies. <sup>95 100</sup> Limbic activity, particularly the cingulate, distinguishes emotional words from both abstract and concrete words. <sup>96</sup>

Naming pictures of animals, tools, and famous people are discriminated [103] by increased regional blood flow in the left inferior frontal gyrus for animals, premotor area for tools and left middle frontal gyrus for people. [104] Faces activate the right lingual and bilateral fusiform gyri, while the left lateral anterior middle temporal gyrus response differs to famous faces, famous proper names, and common names. [105] Particularly the left anterior temporal cortex responds to names, faces, and buildings when famous relative to non-famous stimuli. <sup>105</sup> [106] Viewing photographs of faces, buildings, and chairs evokes activity distributed across several cortical areas, which are each locally different in both the visual ventral temporal <sup>79</sup> and occipital cortices. [107] Photograph perception of these same categories has more hemispheric lateralization and activation than non-perceptual imagery, [108] while short term memory face imagery activity is stronger than that of long term memory. [109]

More advanced fMRI techniques discriminate further word or object classes. In a high resolution fMRI limited brain cross section study, the activity differs for animals, furniture, fruit, or tools in discrete sites of the left lateral frontal and 3 separate medial temporal cortex loci respectively. [110] The application of artificial intelligence to fMRI pattern distinguishes between 12 noun categories (fish, four legged animals, trees, flowers, fruits, vegetables, family members, occupations, tools, kitchen items, dwellings, and building parts). [111] Finally are the reports of discriminating the viewing of 7 <sup>13 14</sup> and 10 <sup>15</sup> different 'categories' so discrete as to require an adjective for distinction as previously discussed.

Some cognitive functions are related to or partly dependent on language. Letters activate the left insula more than objects and exclusively activate the left inferior parietal cortex. [112] Letters also activate an area in the left ventral visual cortex more than digits in most subjects. [113] [114] Brain activations of mathematical thinking are partly dependent on language. [115] Subtraction activates bilaterally the anterior intraparietal sulcus and a phoneme area in the intraparietal sulcus mesial to the angular gyrus, selectively from simple motor tasks. [116] Number comparison activates right hemisphere intraparietal and prefrontal areas, while multiplication localizes more to the left hemisphere. [117]

## ELECTROENCEPHALOGRAM DISCRIMINATION OF OTHER COGNITIVE STATES

Other literature indicates EEG differentiation of completely non-verbal cognition. Greater left prefrontal activity predicts positive affect, while greater right prefrontal activity predicts negative disposition in psychological testing. [118] However, the stability of hemispheric activation is important for such a trait characteristic, [119] and more transient mood states have exactly the opposite arousal symmetry. [120] Decreased left prefrontal activity is also found in depression, [121] [122] and the anxiety situations of social phobics. [123] Patented is more specific attitude, mood, and emotion differentiation, by plotting at least two and as many as five EEG frequencies, with reference to Air Force research. [124] EEG patterns discriminate relative misanthropy and philanthropy in facial preferences, and favorable or negative responses to faces, [125] while waveform topography identifies sad face perception. [126] Another EEG emotion indicator is the stimulus-preceding negativity (SPN). Although slight SPNs can precede instruction cues, this wave is most pronounced while awaiting performance assessment and reward or aversive feedback. [127] [128] [129] [130]

A number of groups have developed procedures to detect deception based on the P300 (positive @ 300 millisecond) event related potential (ERP) from EEG. [131] [132] [133] [134] [135] [136] A commercial system, Brain Fingerprinting, [137] which includes additional frequency analysis, particularly a late negative ERP potential, cites 100% accuracy over five separate studies. [138] [139] [140] [141] [142] Though most EEG deception detection concerns situation specific knowledge, a late positive potential approximate to the P300, is reported to vary as a function of real attitude rather than attitude report. [143]

## BRAIN COMPUTER INTERFACES

EEG cortical potentials are detected for both actual movement, [144] and movement readiness potentials (bereitschaftspotential). [145] [146] EEG sufficiently differentiates just the imagination of movement to operate switches, [147] move a cursor in one [148] or two dimensions, [149] control prosthesis grasp, [150] and guide wheel chairs left or right [151] in a prompted manner. EEG detects such potentials to play Pac Man, [152] and imagining the spinning of cubes, or arm raising in appropriate direction guides robots through simulated rooms, [153] [154] [155] in both achieved without response prompting. Unprompted slow cortical potentials also can turn on computer programs. [156] Signals from implanted brain electrodes in monkeys achieve even more complex grasping and reaching robot arm control without body arm movement. [157] Some ability to recognize evoked responses to numbers [158] and tones [159] in real time by a commercial system called BrainScope has limited report.

## REMOTE AND PROXIMATE BRAIN WAVE CAPTURE METHODS

EEG is typically recorded with contact electrodes with conductive paste, while MEG detectors are in an array slightly removed from the head. Remote detection of brain rhythms by electrical impedance sensors is described. [160] Though non-contact is the only remote descriptor for EEG, this same detector design is applied to monitoring electrocardiogram with wrist sensor location. [161] Passive brain wave fields extend as far as 12 feet from man as detected by a cryogenic antenna. [162] This device is entirely adaptable to clandestine applications, and pointed comments are made on the disappearance of physiological remote sensing literature since the 1970's for animals and humans, while all other categories of remote sensing research greatly expanded. [163]

In 1976, the Malech Patent # 3951134 "Apparatus and method for remotely monitoring and altering brain waves" was granted. [164] Example of operation is at 100 and 210 MHz, which are frequencies penetrating obstruction. [165] "The individual components of the system for monitoring and controlling brain wave activity may be of conventional type commonly employed in radar"; and "The system permits medical diagnosis of patients, inaccessible to physicians, from remote stations"

are quotes indicating remote capacity. License is to Dorne & Margolin Inc., but now protection is expired with public domain. The Malech patent utilizes interference of 210 and 100 MHz frequencies resulting in a 110 MHz return signal, which is demodulated to give EEG waveform.

The capability of remote EEG is predicted by electromagnetic scattering theory using ultrashort pulses, [166] which is different from the unpulsed Malech patent. Ultrashort pulses are currently defined in the range of  $10^{-12}$  to  $10^{-15}$  second. Considering that EEG word elicited potentials are comparatively long (hundreds of milliseconds), indicates that remote radar brain wave capture is adequate to word recognition, with ultrashort pulses allowing some  $10^9$  or more radar reflections in a millisecond ( $10^{-3}$  sec.)

## **THOUGHT READING COVERT DEVELOPMENT EVIDENCE**

The research arm of agencies with missions to covertly acquire information would certainly develop to operational capability any thought reading potential, which was reported feasible 30 years ago to the Department of Advanced Research Projects Agency (DARPA). Reports that such development has progressed are multiple, and two are confirmed by details of the 1975 DARPA EEG specific word recognition report, which itself is evidence of development covert to open databases. <sup>2</sup> An International Committee of the Red Cross Symposium synopsis states EEG computer mind reading development by Lawrence Pinneo in 1974 at Stanford. [167] A letter by the Department of Defense Assistant General Counsel for Manpower, Health, and Public Affairs, Robert L. Gilliat affirmed brain wave reading by the Advanced Research Projects Agency in 1976, [168] the same year as Malech remote EEG patent grant. Such a capacity would be unlikely to be neglected by DARPA in the 22 years between the current confirmations and the Pinneo report.

In fact news reports assert such development. Articles quote Dr. John Norseen of Lockheed Martin Aeronautics that thought reading is possible and has had development. [169] [170] He predicted by 2005 the deployment of thought reading detectors for profiling terrorists at airports. <sup>170</sup> A further acknowledgement of developing a device to read terrorists' minds at airports was made in a NASA presentation to Northwest Airlines security specialists. [171] Statements in all articles indicate remoteness of brain wave detection, though somewhat proximate.

“Thought reading or synthetic telepathy” communications technology procurement is considered in a 1993 Jane’s [g] Special Operations Forces (SOF) article: “One day, SOF commandos may be capable of communicating through thought processes.” [172] Descriptive terms are “mental weaponry and psychic warfare” Although contemplated in future context, implied is availability of a technology with limited mobility, since troop deployment anticipation must assume prior development. Victim complaints that mind reading is part of an assault upon them are very similar to such a capacity. Other complaints by these victims, such as technologic internal voice assault are upheld by considerable documentation that internal voice transmission is feasible, even at a distance and within structures, <sup>165</sup> and a presumptive diagnosis of such complaints is largely consistent with microwave exposure [173]--a basis for both internal voice and EEG capture technologies.

## **DISCUSSION**

There is considerable confirmation of an ability to recognize specific concepts by brain activity across subjects. Identifying visual images viewed by a subject solely by measures of mental activity is replicated across five groups by two methods, with best recognition rates of 100%.

Three groups report success in visually viewed word identification by brain waves in two methods with best recognition rates of 75%. Isolated groups report EEG word recognition by auditory perception and prior to vocalization, with best results of 100% for auditory perception and 35% for vocalization. Although single reports examine lesser vocabularies, over all open studies of thought recognition, some 80 words have been examined. In all, seven groups have reported some level of specific concept recognition by EEG, MEG, or fMRI. Word category distinctions would be expected from such individual differences. EEG, MEG, PET, or fMRI techniques discriminate some 42 word class or dimension distinctions, many of which would survive separate direct comparison just by reported results.

The finding that words can be classified by superposition of sine waves suggests an obvious interpretation, when considering word category blood flow activations of cell assemblies.<sup>7</sup> The frequencies resulting from neuron firing rates in the distributed, yet somewhat discrete regions, when interference phase summed and subtracted by arrival from different locations results in word representation in the brain's language.

Considerable capacity to specifically detect and differentiate mental states is evident from literature reports by EEG. The fact that EEG signals are detected on a voluntary unprompted basis for turning on computer programs,<sup>156</sup> playing Pac Man,<sup>152</sup> and robot guidance<sup>153 154 155</sup> suggests the feasibility of a similar capacity for specific EEG concept recognition. Although most concept recognition work is related to stimulus prompted responses, unprompted detection of numbers apparently as a class, has limited report.<sup>158</sup> The references to remote EEG provide plausibly exploitable mechanisms, for which covert development has some indication. Making those more proximate electromagnetic detectors (MEG, cryogenic antenna, or electrical impedance sensor) the focus of a parabolic antenna, would be obvious to remote brain wave detection engineers to extend the range and provide directionality, and is a simple, common design innovation.

The plausibility of thought reading has not completely escaped scientific attention, as a French government panel expresses concern about the potential for thought reading and such a remote capacity. [174] Complete rejection of reports of a remote mind reading capability is just as presumptuous, in the face of complaints, as has been the dismissal of internal voice capacity.<sup>165</sup> News reports of covert thought reading development have confirmation in the Pinneo study, and independent assertions of more proximate thought reading development "against terrorists" affirm each other. Special operations officials consider procurement of a similar remote capacity to that of which many victims complain. Though victims will regard their experience to affirm such a thought reading capability, professional prejudice regards such complaints as defining psychiatric condition. The certain fact is that these claims have had no adequate investigation, and the available evidence questions the routinely egregious denial of civil rights to such individuals. Mind reading development must at least be considered as plausible, even regarding very remote methods.

It is known that government elements have done work in thought reading development. The logic that in the 30 years since the Pinneo work started, this capacity is operationally applied is too sound to dismiss victim corroboration and other evidence, without appropriate investigation. It would have to be admitted that funding for projects by the defense and security agencies is considerably greater than for open science, and that thought reading would be a priority area. Particularly disturbing is the existence of a remote EEG method in the public domain. Educated

democracies should not be complacent at any prospect of mind reading, given the potential for privacy loss, civil rights violation, and political control.

## **XII Bibliography** Monarch: The New Phoenix Program II

The War at Home, Brian Glick

The Franklin Conspiracy, John DeCamp

Psychic Dictatorship of the USA, Alex Constantine

Virtual Government, " "

Mass Control, Jim Kieth

Mind Control, World Control, " "

Angels Don't Play this HAARP, Begich

Earth Rising, " "

HAARP, Jerry E. Smith

The Body Electric, Becker

Cross Currents " "

The Search for the Manchurian Candidate, Marks

Journey into Madness, Gordon Thomas

Unshackled, Kathy Sullivan

Trance Formation of America, Phillips and O'Brien

The Plutonium Files, Eileen Welsome

The Quest for the Nazi Personality, Zillmer

Blowback, Christopher Simpson

The Science of Coercion, " "

Strategic Information Warfare, Molander (Rand)

The Nazi Connection, Kuhl

The Beast Reawakens, Martin A. Lee

Harvest of Rage, Dyer

The Secret Government, Bill Moyers

The Sorrows of Empire, Chalmers Johnson  
Confessions of an Economic Hitman, John Perkins  
Bluebird, Colin Ross  
Vigilante, Burrows  
The Evil that Men Do, Michaud  
GI Guinea Pigs, Uhl  
In the Name of Science, Goliszek  
Wedge, Reibling  
Body of Secret, Bamford  
Challenging the Secret Government, Ohmsted  
National Insecurity, Eisendrath  
The Crimes of Patriots, Kwitney  
Endless Enemies, " "  
The CIA's Black Ops, Nutter  
Whiteout, Cockburn  
The Underground Empire, Mills  
Unit 731 Testimony, Hal Gold  
The US and Biological Warfare, Endicott and Hagerman  
Factories of Death, Sheldon Harris  
The Grand Chessboard, Brzezinski  
Between Two Ages, " "  
1984, Orwell  
Animal Farm, " "  
Brave New World, Aldous Huxley  
The Doors of Perception, " "  
Overthrow, Steven Kinzer  
Dark Alliance, Gary Webb  
Kiss the Boys Goodbye, Stevenson

The Last Circle, Seymore

Terrorist Stalking in America, David Lawson

The author wishes to acknowledge the contributions of many authors, particularly Michael Rupert, Jim Kieth, Alex Constantine and Dr. Nick Begich.

The books (2) **Monarch: The New Phoenix Program I & II** are now complimented by two documentary films by the same name that can be purchased at [www.MonarchNewPhoenix.com](http://www.MonarchNewPhoenix.com) and [www.MonarchNewPhoenix.org](http://www.MonarchNewPhoenix.org)

Vendors include Amazon, [theconnection.com](http://theconnection.com), [lulu.com](http://lulu.com), and [customflix.com](http://customflix.com)

For a free early version of the film please go to [www.youtube.com/marsboy683](http://www.youtube.com/marsboy683) click playlist, Monarch, play all videos.

If you wish to learn more about targeted individuals visit the following websites

<http://www.mindjustice.org>

<http://aches-mc.org/>

<http://www.slavery.org.uk/science.htm>

<http://www.mindcontrolforums.com/index.htm>

<http://higherorder.clearwire.net/>

<http://www.thematrixdeciphered.com/>

<http://call.army.mil/products/thesaur/00016275.htm>

<http://www.freedomfchs.com/>

<http://www.multistalkervictims.org/>

<http://members.aol.com/SMARTNEWS/index2.html>

<http://www.kaygriggs.com/>